$$
15.7 .483
$$



## A TREATISE ON

# ATTRACTIONS, LAPLACE'S FUN்CTIONS, 

AND THE

## FIGURE OF THE EARTH.

## BY <br> JOHN H. PRATT, M.A. ARCHDEACON OF CALCUTTA,

 Late fellow of gonville and caius colleag, cambeidae 'and author of "THE MATHEMATICAL PRINCIPLES OF MBCHANICAL PHILOSOPHY."
## SECOND EDITION.

## Cambríge:



## MACMILLAN AND CO.

and 23, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN,並ondor. 1861..

Cambriage:
PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, MA. at THE UNIVERSITY PREBS.

## PREFACE.

This Treatise is in part a republication of those portions of my work on Mechanical Philosophy which treat of Attractions, Laplace's Functions, and the Figure of the Earth.

The first edition, issued last year, consisted of a small number of copies. In the present issue the last Chapter has been rearranged and in part rewritten: other improvements have been made.

The disappearance of the Mechanical Philosophy has removed from the student-at any rate for the present, as no other work has yet appeared in English to supply the want-one subject of great importance and high interest, which that work first introduced into the University; I mean Laplace's Coefficients and Functions and the calculation of the Figure of the Earth by means of his remarkable analysis. The late Professor O'Brien subsequently published a Tract on the same subject; but it was incomplete. A Fourth Edition of Mr Airy's Tracts has been recently published, and in these is a treatise on the Figure of the Earth. But he adheres by choice (as stated in his Preface) to the "geometrical and quasi-geometrical methods." There is still room, therefore, for the present Treatise; as no student of the Higher Branches of Physical Astronomy should be ignorant of Laplace's Analysis and its results"a calculus," to use Mr Airy's language, "the most singular
in its nature, and the most powerful in its application that has ever appeared*."

There are problems in the Figure of the Earth which the geometric and quasi-geometric methods cannot touch, and of which the student must remain ignorant, if he is ignorant of the method of potentials.

It has been my endeavour to put the well-known difficulty in Laplace's analysis, arising from the use of a discontinuous function, in the clearest light, that the student may understand both what it is and how it is overcome. I have made use of Professor Stokes's valuable Paper in the Cambridge Philosophical Transactions of 1849 on the "Variation of Gravity at the surface of the Earth." I have also introduced some Propositions on the Geodetic Method of determining the Figure of the Earth, suggested by an acquaintance with the circumstances of the Great Trigonometrical Survey of India, and by the volume of the Ordnance Survey of Great Britain and Ireland recently published.

## J. H. P.

Calcutta, 186 t .

[^0]
## CONTENTS.

## ATTRACTIONS AND LAPLACE'S FUNCTIONS.

## CHAPTER L

THE ATTRACTION OF SPEERICAL AND SPHEROIDAL BODIES.

ABT. ..... page
2. Attraction of a spherical shell on an external particle ..... 1
4. Ditto on an internal particle ..... 3
7. Attraction of a spherical shell according to any law, on par- ticles, external and internal ..... 4
9. Laws for which a shell attracts as if collected at its centra ..... 5
12. Attraction of a homogeneous spheroid and of a spheroidal shell on an internal particle ..... 7
15. Ivory's Theorem, for an external particle ..... 10
CHAPTER II.
LAPLACE'S COEFFICIENTS AND FUNCTIONS.
18. Formulæ for the attraction of a homogeneous mass ..... 14
21. Proof that $\frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=0$, or $-4 \pi \rho^{\prime}$, nccording as theattracted particle is not or is part of the attracting mass,$\boldsymbol{V}$ being the Potential . . . . . . 15
22. First equation true also of $R$, the reciprocal of the distance of the attracted particle from any point of the body ..... 17
23. Transformation of equation in $\boldsymbol{R}$ to polar co-ordinates ..... 20.
24. Method of expanding $R$ ..... 19
25. Laplace's Coefficients, Equation, and Functions defined ..... 20
26. The definite integral of the product of two of Laplace's Func- tions of a different order always equals zero ..... 21
ART. ..... PAGE
27. Any function, which does not become infinite between the limits used, can be expanded in a series of Laplace's Func- tions. Remarks on this Proposition ..... 22
34. A-function can be arranged in only one scries of Laplace's Functions ..... 29
37. Expansion of Laplace's coefficient of the $i^{\text {th }}$ order ..... 30
39. Examples of arrangoment in Laplace's Functions ..... 33
CHAPTER III.
ATTRACTION OF BODIES NEARLY SPHERICAL.
41. Calculation of potential $\boldsymbol{V}$ for a homogeneous sphore ..... 36.
42. Attraction of a homogeneous body nearly spherical on par- ticles, external and internal ..... 38
44. By choosing the origin at the centre of gravity, and taking the radius of the sphere of equal mass as a standard, the general radius of the body is simplified ..... 40
45. Attraction of a body consisting of nearly spherical shells on particles, external and internal ..... 41
CHAPTER IV.
ATTRACTION OF BODIES OF VARIOUS FORMS.
47. Object of this Chapter ..... 43
48. Attraction of a slender prism on any particle ..... ib.
49. Attraction of a slender pyramid on a particle at its vertex ..... 44
51. Attraction of an extensivo plain of given depth or thickness on a point above it. ..... 45
55. Attraction of a roctangular mass on a particle in the plane of one of its sidos. Examples ..... 46
57. Method of calculating the attraction of extensive tracts of mountain-country ..... ib.
58. Law of Dissection of the mountain-mass into compartments, such that the attraction of each is proportional to the avcr- age height of the mass standing on it ..... 49
60. Calculation of the dimensions of these compartments ..... 53
61. Results arising from the Himmalayas, (62) the Ocean, and (63) the interior of the Earth ..... 56
64. Effect on the plumb-line of a slight but wide-spread defect or excess of density in the interior of the Earth. Example ..... 57

## FIGURE OF THE EARTH.

## CHAPTER I.

FIGURE OF THE EARTH, CONSIDERED AS A FLUID MASS, AND
THEREFORE CONSISTING OF STRATA NEARLY SPHERICAL
$\Delta R T$. ..... PAGE
68. A homogeneous mass of fluid, the law of attraction being the inverse square, can revolve with a uniform velocity round an axis, if it be in the form of an oblate spheroid of ellip- ticity $\pi_{5}^{1} \frac{1}{2}$, the angular velocity and gravity being the same as in the Earth. This is a stable form ..... 63
72. If the central parts alone attract the same is true, but the ellipticity is तोग. . . . . . . . . ..... 66
73. Equation of equilibrium, if the mass consist of nearly spheri- cal strata of varying density ..... 68
75. The form of the strata is spheroidal ..... 72
76. An approximate law of density found ..... 26.
77. Ellipticity of the strata ..... 74
80. Ellipticity of the surface in the case of the Earth ..... 78
81. Conditions enumerated, which must be satisfied if the Earth derived its form from being a fluid mass ..... 79
82. Test of the law of density used, by its application to calculato Precession ..... 80
84. Argument drawn by Mr Hopkins from Precession that the crust is of considerable thickness ..... 83
85. Remarks on Professors Henncssy and Haughton's calcula- tions ..... 85
86. Argument drawn from the present aspect of the surface of the Earth in mountains, plains, and occans ..... 86
CHAPTER II.
FIGURE OF THE EARTH, ON THE SOLE HXPOTHESIS OF THESURFACE BEING A SURFACE OF EQUILIBRIUM ANDNEARLY SPHERICAL.
89. The law of gravity at the surface ..... 90
90. Clairaut's Theorem, generalized by Professor Stokes. Re- marks on the result of Pendulum experiments, and the ellipticity thence deduced ..... 92
92. Ellipticity determined from the Moon's motion in latitude ..... 93
94. The ceutre of the Earth's volume coincides with the centre of its mass ; and the axis of revolution is a principal axis ..... 94

## CHAPTER III.

## THE FIGCRE OF THE EARTH, DETERMINED BY GEODETIC OPERATIONS.

ART. Pacer
95. Geodesy affords a test of the earth's having been fluid or not ..... 97
96. Length of an arc of meridian ..... 98
98. Formulæ for finding the semi-axes and ellipticity by Two Ares: ares which are most likely to give best results . ..... 99
99. Examples, from the English and Indian Arcs ..... 100
100. The probable causes of deviation from the mean ellipticity in the ellipticity deduced from particular ares ..... 101
101. A comparison of arcs on various parts of the Earth's surface gives an average form agreeing with the hypothesis that the Farth acquired its general form from being in a fluid state ..... 102
102. Propositions suggested by Captain A. Clarke's Article on the Figure of the Earth in the Volume of the British Ordnance Survey ..... 103
104. Deviation of the mean arc from the elliptic form. ..... 104
105. Formulx for correcting the observed latitudes to make them suit the gencral curve. Examples . ..... 105
107. Application of the Principle of Least Squares to find the mean figure of the earth ..... ib.
108. Results from British Ordnance Survey ..... 108
109. Ellipse which best suits the observations ..... ib.
110. Local departures from the mean figure in India ..... 109
112. Ellipse which most nearly accords with the mcan cllipse and with the calculated deflections of the vertical ..... 111
114. Difference in length, and distance at mid-latitude, of two arcs having same extremities ..... 113
116. Indian Arc compared with the mean ellipse ..... 116
117. The difference between geodetical and astronomical ampli- tudes arises solely from local attraction ..... ib.
118. Effect of local attraction on the mapping of a country ..... 118
119. Geodesy gives no evidence rcgarding change of level ..... 119
120. Effect of local attraction on the sEA-LEVEL ..... ib.
122. Examples, along the coast of Hindostan, arising from the attraction of the Himmalayas and the deficiency of attrac- tion of the Ocean lying on the south. The sea-level at Karachi is nearly 600 feet higher than at Cape Comorin from these causes ..... 120

## ATTRACTIONS AND LAPLACE'S FUNCTIONS.

1. The Law of Universal Gravitation teaches us, that every particle of matter in the universe attracts every other particle of matter with a force varying directly as the mass of the attracting particle and inversely as the square of the distance between the attracted and the attracting particles. Taking this law as our basis of calculation, we shall investigate the amount of attraction exerted by spherical, spheroidal, and irregular nearly-spherical masses upon a particle, and apply our results in the second part of this Treatise to discover the Figure of the Earth. We shall also show how the attraction of irregular masses lying at the surface of the Earth may be estimated, in order afterwards to ascertain whether the irregularities of mountain-land and the ocean can have any effect on the calculation of this figure.

## CHAPTER I.

## on the attraction of spherical and spheroidal BODIES.

$\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{RO}} \mathrm{P}$. To find the resultant attraction of an assemblage of particles constituting a homogeneous spherical shell of very small thickness upon a particle outside the shell: the law of attraction of the particles being that of the inverse square.
2. Let $O$ be the centre of the shell, $P$ any particle of it, $O P=r, d r$ the thickness, $C$ the attracted particle, $\angle P O C=\theta ; m P M n$ a plane perpendicular to $O C, \phi$ the angle which the plane $P O C$ makes with the plane of the paper, $P C=y$.

$\%$

The attraction of the whole shell evidently acts in $C O$.
Let $O P$ revolve about $O$ through a small angle $d \theta$ in the plane $M O P$; then $r d \theta$ is the space described by $P$. Again, let $O P M$ revolve about $O C$ through a small angle $d \phi$, then $r \sin \theta d \phi$ is the space described by $P$. And the thickness of the shell is $d r$. Hence the volume of the elementary portion of the shell thus formed at $P$ equals $r d \theta \cdot r \sin \theta d \phi \cdot d r$ ultimately, since its sides are ultimately at right angles to each other.

Then, if the unit of attraction be so chosen, that it equals the attraction of the unit of mass at the unit of distance, the attraction of the elementary mass at $P$ on $C$ in the direction $C P$

$$
=\frac{\rho r^{2} \sin \theta d r d \theta d \phi}{y^{2}}, \rho \text { the density of the shell } ;
$$

$\therefore$ attraction of $P$ on $C$ in $C O=\frac{\rho r^{2} \sin \theta d r d \theta d \phi}{y^{2}} \frac{c-r \cos \theta}{y}$.
We shall eliminate $\theta$ from this equation by means of

$$
\begin{gathered}
y^{2}=c^{2}+r^{2}-2 c r \cos \theta \\
\therefore \sin \theta \frac{d \theta}{d y}=\frac{y}{c r}, c-r \cos \theta=\frac{y^{2}+c^{2}-r^{2}}{2 c}
\end{gathered}
$$

$\therefore$ attraction of $P$ on $C$ in $C O=\frac{\rho r d r}{2 c^{2}}\left(1+\frac{c^{2}-r^{2}}{y^{2}}\right) d y d \phi$.
To obtain the attraction of all the particles of the shell we integrate this with respect to $\phi$ and $y$, the limits of $\phi$ being 0 and $2 \pi$, those of $y$ being $c-r$ and $c+r$;
$\therefore$ attraction of shell on $C=\frac{\rho r d r}{2 c^{2}} \int_{c-r}^{a+r} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(1+\frac{c^{2}-r^{2}}{y^{2}}\right) d y d \phi$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}} \int_{c-r}^{o+r}\left(1+\frac{c^{2}-r^{2}}{y^{2}}\right) d y=\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}}(2 r+2 r) \\
& =\frac{4 \pi \rho r^{2} d r}{c^{2}}=\frac{\text { mass of shell }}{c^{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

This result shows that the shell attracts the particle at $C$ in the same manner as if the mass of the shell were condensed into its centre.
3. It follows also that a sphere, which is either homogeneous or consists of concentric spherical shells of uniform density, will attract the particle $C$ in the same manner as if the whole mass were collected at its centre.

Prop. To find the attraction of a homogeneous spherical shell of small thickness on a particle situated within it.
4. We must proceed as in the last Proposition; but the limits of $y$ are in this case $r-c$ and $r+c$; hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\text { attraction of shell } & =\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}} \int_{r+c}^{r+c}\left(1-\frac{r^{2}-c^{2}}{y^{2}}\right) d y \\
& =\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}}(2 c-2 c)=0 ;
\end{aligned}
$$

therefore the particle within the shell is equally attracted in every direction.
5. This result may easily be arrived at geomctrically in the following manncr. Through the attracted point suppose an elementary double cone to be drawn, cutting the shell in two places. The inclinations of the elementary portions of the shell, thus cut out, to the axis of the cone will be the same, the thickness the same, but the other two dimensions of the elements will each vary as the distance from the attracted point; and therefore the masses of the two opposite elements of the shell will vary directly as the square of the distance from that point, and consequently their attractions will be exactly equal, and being in opposite directions will not affect the point. The whole shell may be thus divided into pairs of equal attracting elements and in opposite directions, and therefore the whole shell has no effect in drawing the point in any one direction more than in another.
6. The results of these two Propositions are so simple and beautiful, that it is interesting to enquire whether these
properties belong exclusively or not to the law of the inverse square of the distance. To determine this is the object of the four following Propositions.

Prop. To find the attraction of a homogeneous spherical shell on a particle without it; the law of attraction being represented by $\dot{\phi}(y), y$ being the distance.
7. The calculation is exactly analogous to that given above: we have only to alter the law of attraction. Then attraction on $C$ in $C O$
$=\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}} \int_{c-r}^{c+r}\left(y^{2}+c^{2}-r^{2}\right) \phi(y) d y$ (integrated by parts)
$=\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}}\left[\left(y^{2}+c^{2}-r^{2}\right) \int \phi(y) d y-2 \int\left\{y \int \phi(y) d y\right\} d y\right]$
$=\frac{\pi \rho r d r}{c^{2}}\left\{\left(y^{2}+c^{2}-r^{2}\right) \phi_{1}(y)-2 \psi(y)+\right.$ const. $\}$ suppose,
$=2 \pi \rho r d r\left\{\frac{c+r}{c} \phi_{1}(c+r)-\frac{1}{c^{2}} \psi(c+r)-\frac{c-r}{c} \phi_{1}(c-r)+\frac{1}{c^{2}} \psi(c-r)\right\}$
$=2 \pi \rho r d r \frac{d}{d c}\left\{\frac{\psi(c+r)-\psi(c-r)}{c}\right\}$,
this latter form being introduced merely as an analytical artifice to simplify the expression.,

Pror. To find the attraction of the shell on an internal particle, with the same law.
8. The calculation is the same as in the last Article, except that the limits of $y$ are $r-c$ and $r+c$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore \text { attraction }= & 2 \pi \rho r d r\left\{\frac{r+c}{c} \phi_{1}(r+c)-\frac{1}{c^{2}} \psi(r+c)\right. \\
& \left.\quad+\frac{r-c}{c} \phi_{1}(r-c)+\frac{1}{c^{2}} \psi(r-c)\right\} \\
= & 2 \pi \rho r d r \frac{d}{d c}\left\{\frac{\psi(r+c)-\psi(r-c)}{c}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Prop. To find what laws of attraction allow us to suppose a spherical shell condensed into its centre when attracting an external point.
9. Let $\phi(r)$ be the law of force; then if $c$ be the distance of the centre of the shell from the attracted point and $r$ the radius of the shell, and

$$
\psi(r)=\int\left\{r \int \phi(r) d r\right\} d r
$$

then the attraction of the shell

$$
=2 \pi \rho r d r \frac{d}{d c}\left\{\frac{\psi(c+r)-\psi(c-r)}{c}\right\} .
$$

But if the shell be condensed into its centre, the attraction

$$
\begin{gathered}
=4 \pi \rho r^{2} d r \phi(c) ; \\
\therefore 2 r \phi(c)=\frac{d}{d c}\left\{\frac{\psi(c+r)-\psi(c-r)}{c}\right\} \\
=2 \frac{d}{d c}\left(\frac{d \psi c}{d c} \frac{r}{c}+\frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{3}} \frac{r^{3}}{c} \frac{1}{1.2 .3}+\ldots\right) \\
=2 r \phi(c)+2 \frac{d}{d c}\left(\frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{3}} \frac{r^{3}}{c} \frac{1}{1.2 .3}+\ldots\right) ; \\
\therefore \frac{d}{d c}\left(\frac{1}{c} \frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{3}}+\ldots\right)=0, \text { whatever } r \text { be; } \\
\therefore \frac{d}{d c}\left(\frac{1}{c} \frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{3}}\right)=0, \frac{d}{d c}\left(\frac{1}{c} \frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{b}}\right)=0, \ldots
\end{gathered}
$$

But $\frac{d \psi c}{d c}=c \int \phi(c) d c, \quad \frac{d^{2} \psi c}{d c^{2}}=\int \phi(c) d c+c \phi(c)$,

$$
\frac{d^{3} \psi c}{d c^{3}}=2 \phi c+c \frac{d \phi c}{d c}
$$

therefore by the first of the above equations of condition

$$
\frac{2}{c} \phi c+\frac{d \phi c}{d c}=\text { const. }=3 A
$$

and multiplying by $c^{2}$ and integrating

$$
c^{2} \phi(c)=A c^{3}+B
$$

$A$ and $B$ being independent of $c$,

$$
\phi(c)=A c+\frac{B}{c^{2}} .
$$

This is the most general solution of the first of the equations of condition for $\psi(c)$, and it satisfies all the rest. Hence the only laws of attraction which have the property in question are those of the direct distance, the inverse square, and a law compounded of these.
$\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{ROP}}$. To find for what laws the shell attracts an internal point equally in every direction.
10. When this is the case

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{d}{d c}\left\{\frac{\psi(r+c)-\psi(r-c)}{c}\right\}=0, \\
\frac{d \psi r}{d r}+\frac{d^{3} \psi r}{d r^{3}} \frac{c^{2}}{1.2 .3}+\ldots=-\dot{A},
\end{gathered}
$$

whatever $c$ is, $A$ being a constant independent of $c$;

$$
\therefore \frac{d \psi r}{d r}=-A, \quad \frac{d^{3} \psi r}{d r^{3}}=0, \ldots
$$

These conditions are all satisfied if the first is: this gives

$$
r \int \phi(r) d r=-A, \quad \phi(r)=\frac{A}{r^{2}},
$$

and therefore the inverse square is the only law which possesses this property.
11. The form of the Earth and of the other bodies of the Solar System differing from the spherical, and more resembling the spheroidal, it is desirable to find the attraction of a spheroid upon an external and an internal point.

Prop. To find the attraction of a homogeneous oblate spheroid upon a particle within its mass; the law of attraction being that of the inverse square of the distance.
12. Let $a, c$ be the semi-axes; the minor axis $2 c$ coinciding with the axis of $z$ : then the equation to the spheroid from the centre is

$$
\frac{x^{2}+y^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{z^{2}}{c^{2}}=1 .
$$

Let fgh be the co-ordinates to the attracted particle, which we shall take as the origin of polar co-ordinates,
$r=$ radius vector of any particle of the attracting mass,
$\theta=$ angle which $r$ makes with a line parallel to $z$,
$\phi=$ angle which the plane in which $\theta$ is measured makes with the plane $x z$;
$\therefore x=f+r \sin \theta \cos \phi, y=g+r \sin \theta \sin \phi, z=h+r \cos \theta$, and the equation to the spheroid becomes

$$
\frac{(f+r \sin \theta \cos \phi)^{2}+(g+r \sin \theta \sin \phi)^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{(h+r \cos \theta)^{2}}{c^{2}}=1,
$$

or $r^{2}\left(\frac{\sin ^{2} \theta}{a^{2}}+\frac{\cos ^{2} \theta}{c^{2}}\right)+2 r\left(\frac{f \sin \theta \cos \phi+g \sin \theta \sin \phi}{a^{2}}+\frac{h \cos \theta}{c^{2}}\right)$

$$
\begin{gathered}
=1-\frac{f^{2}+g^{2}}{a^{2}}-\frac{h^{2}}{c^{2}} ; \\
\text { put } \frac{\sin ^{2} \theta}{a^{2}}+\frac{\cos ^{2} \theta}{c^{2}}=K, \\
f \frac{\sin \theta \cos \phi}{a^{2}}+g \sin \theta \sin \phi \\
\text { and } F^{2}+K\left(1-\frac{f^{2}+g^{2}}{a^{2}}-\frac{h^{2}}{c^{2}}\right)=H, \\
\text { then } K^{2} r^{2}+2 K F r+F^{2}=H, \\
\text { values of } r \text { are } \\
r^{\prime}=\frac{-F+\sqrt{ }(H)}{K} \text { and } r^{\prime \prime}=\frac{-F-\sqrt{ }(H)}{K} .
\end{gathered}
$$

and the values of $r$ are

The volume of the attracting element $=r^{2} \sin \theta d r d \theta d \phi$ as in Art. 2: let $\rho$ be the density of the spheroid. Then the attraction of this element on the attracted particle is

$$
\rho \sin \theta d r d \theta d \phi:
$$

and the resolved parts of this parallel to the axes of $x y z$ are

$$
\begin{gathered}
\rho \sin ^{2} \theta \cos \phi d r d \theta d \phi, \quad \rho \sin ^{2} \theta \sin \phi d r d \theta d \phi, \\
\rho \sin \theta \cos \theta d r d \theta d \phi .
\end{gathered}
$$

Let $A, B, C$ be the attractions of the whole spheroid in the directions of the axes, estimated positive towards the centre of the spheroid. Then these equal the integrals of the attractions of the clement; the limits of $r$ being $-r^{\prime}$ and $r^{\prime \prime}$, of $\theta$ being 0 and $\pi$, of $\phi$ being 0 and $\pi$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
A & =-\int_{-r^{r}}^{r} \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \rho \sin ^{2} \theta \cos \phi d r d \theta d \phi, \\
B & =-\int_{-r}^{r} \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \rho \sin ^{2} \theta \sin \phi d r d \theta d \phi, \\
C & =-\int_{-}^{r} \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \rho \sin \theta \cos \theta d r d \theta d \phi, \\
A & =-\rho \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi}\left(r^{\prime \prime}+r^{\prime}\right) \sin ^{2} \theta \cos \phi d \theta d \phi \\
& =2 \rho \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{F}{K} \sin ^{2} \theta \cos \phi d \theta d \phi .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now it is easily seen that if $R\left(\sin \alpha, \cos ^{8} \alpha\right)$ be a rational function of $\sin \alpha$ and $\cos ^{2} \alpha$, then

$$
\int_{0}^{\pi} R\left(\sin \alpha, \cos ^{2} \alpha\right) \cos \alpha d x=0 .
$$

Therefore by substituting for $F$ and $K$ we have

$$
A=2 f \rho c^{2} \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin ^{3} \theta \cos ^{2} \phi d \theta d \phi}{c^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta+a^{2} \cos ^{2} \theta}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\pi f \rho c^{2} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin ^{3} \theta d \theta}{c^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta+a^{2} \cos ^{2} \theta}=\pi f \rho c^{2} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\left(1-\cos ^{2} \theta\right) \sin \theta d \theta}{c^{2}+\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \theta} \\
& \begin{aligned}
&=\pi f \rho \frac{c^{2}}{a^{2}-c^{2}} \int_{0}^{\pi}\left\{\frac{a^{2} \sin \theta}{c^{2}+\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \theta}-\sin \theta\right\} d \theta \\
&=\pi f \rho \frac{c^{4}}{a^{2}-c^{2}}\left\{-\frac{a^{2}}{c \sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}} \tan ^{-1}\left(\frac{\sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}}{c} \cos \theta\right)+\cos \theta+\operatorname{const} .\right\} \\
&=2 \pi f \rho \frac{c^{2}}{a^{2}-c^{2}}\left\{\frac{a^{2}}{c \sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}} \tan ^{-1} \frac{\sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}}{c}-1\right\}, \frac{c^{2}}{a^{2}}=1-e^{2}, \\
&=2 \pi f \rho\left\{\frac{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{3}} \tan ^{-1} \frac{e}{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}-\frac{1-e^{2}}{e^{4}}\right\} \\
& \quad=2 \pi f \rho\left\{\frac{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{3}} \sin ^{-1} e-\frac{1-e^{2}}{e^{2}}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
\end{aligned}
$$

In the same manner we should find that

$$
B=2 \pi g \rho\left\{\frac{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{8}} \sin ^{-1} e-\frac{1-e^{2}}{e^{2}}\right\} .
$$

Also $C=2 \rho \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{F}{\bar{K}} \sin \theta \cos \theta d \theta d \phi$

$$
=2 \rho h a^{2} \int_{0}^{\pi} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{\sin \theta \cos ^{2} \theta d \theta d \phi}{c^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta+a^{2} \cos ^{2} \theta}
$$

$$
=2 \pi \rho h \frac{a^{2}}{a^{2}-c^{2}} \int_{0}^{\pi}\left\{\sin \theta-\frac{c^{2} \sin \theta}{c^{2}+\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \theta}\right\} d \theta
$$

$$
=4 \pi \rho h \frac{a^{2}}{a^{2}-c^{2}}\left\{1-\frac{c}{\sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}} \tan ^{-1} \frac{\sqrt{a^{2}-c^{2}}}{c}\right\}
$$

$$
=4 \pi \rho h\left\{\frac{1}{e^{2}}-\frac{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{3}} \sin ^{-1} e\right\} .
$$

* If the spheroid be prolate, $c$ is $>a$ and the denominator of this must be written $c^{3}-\left(a^{2}-a^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \theta$, and the integral would involve logarithms instead of circular arcs.

13. We gather from these expressions, that the attraction is independent of the magnitude of the spheroid, and depends solely upon its cllipticity. Hence the attraction of the spheroid similar to the given one, and passing through the attracted particle, is the same as that of any other similar concentric spheroid comprising the attracted particle in its mass. Hence a spheroidal shell, the surfaces of which are similar and concentric, attracts a point within it equally in all directions. This property can be proved geometrically exactly as in Art. 5 .
14. If we put the ellipticity of the spheroid $=\epsilon$, and suppose $\epsilon$ so small that we may neglect its square, we have

$$
\begin{gathered}
e^{2}=1-\frac{c^{2}}{a^{2}}=1-(1-\epsilon)^{2}=2 \epsilon \\
\therefore A=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho\left(1-\frac{2}{5} \epsilon\right) f, B=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho\left(1-\frac{2}{5} \epsilon\right) g \\
C=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho\left(1+\frac{4}{5} \epsilon\right) h
\end{gathered}
$$

If we had taken an ellipsoid instead of a spheroid, the expressions would not have been capable of integration.
15. If we had attempted to find the attraction on an external particle according to the process of the last Article, we should have fallen upon expressions which no known methods have yet integrated: and therefore we are unable by any direct means to obtain the attraction of a spheroid on an external particle. Mr Ivory has, however, devised an indirect method of obtaining it, which we shall now proceed to develop. He has discovered a theorem by which the attraction of an ellipsoid upon an external particle is shown to be proportional to that of another ellipsoid, dependent on the first for form and dimensions, upon a particle internal to it, and therefore (in the case of a spheroid, or ellipsoid of revolution) determinable by the last Proposition.

Prop. To enunciate and prove Ivory's Theorem.
16. Let

$$
\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}+\frac{z^{2}}{c^{2}}=1, \text { and } \frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{y^{2}}{\beta^{2}}+\frac{z^{2}}{\gamma^{2}}=1,
$$

SPHEROID ON EXTERNAL POINT. IVORY'S THEOREM. 11
be the equations to the surfaces of two ellipsoids having the same centre and foci: then

$$
a^{2}-b^{2}=a^{2}-\beta^{2}, \quad a^{2}-c^{2}=a^{2}-\gamma^{2} \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots . . \text { (1). }
$$

Let $f g h, f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}$ be the co-ordinates to two particles so situated on the surfaces of these ellipsoids that

$$
\frac{f}{f^{\prime}}=\frac{a}{a}, \frac{g}{g^{\prime}}=\frac{b}{\beta}, \frac{h}{h^{\prime}}=\frac{c}{\gamma} \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots(2) .
$$

Also since $(f g h)\left(f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}\right)$ are points in the surfaces of the first and second ellipsoids respectively, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{f^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{g^{2}}{b^{2}}+\frac{h^{2}}{c^{2}}=1, \frac{f^{\prime 2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{g^{\prime 2}}{\beta^{1}}+\frac{h^{\prime 2}}{\gamma^{2}}=1 . \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then the attraction of the first ellipsoid parallel to the axis of $x$ on the particle at the point $\left(f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}\right)$ on the surface of the second, is to the attraction of the second ellipsoid on the particle at the point (fgh) on the surface of the first in the same direction, as $a b: a \beta$, the law of attraction being any function of the distance: and similarly with respect to the axes of $y$ and $z$. This is Ivory's Theorem.

We shall, for convenience, represent the law of attraction by the function $r \phi\left(r^{r}\right), r$ being the distance.
The attraction of the first ellipsoid on the particle ( $f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}$ ) parallel to the axis of $z$

$$
=\rho \iiint\left(h^{\prime}-z\right) \phi\left\{\left(f^{\prime}-x\right)^{2}+\left(g^{\prime}-y\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime}-z\right)^{2}\right\} d x d y d z,
$$

the limits of $z$ are $-c \sqrt{ }\left(1-\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}-\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}\right)$, and $c \sqrt{ }\left(1-\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}-\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}\right)$,

$$
\text { the limits of } y \text { are }-b \sqrt{\left.\left(1-\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}\right), \text { and } b \sqrt{\left(1-\frac{x^{\mathfrak{8}}}{a^{2}}\right), ~}, \text {, }{ }^{2}\right)}
$$

and the limits of $x$ are $-a$ and $a$

$$
\begin{aligned}
=\rho \iint\left[\psi \left\{\left(f^{\prime}-x\right)^{2}+\right.\right. & \left.\left(g^{\prime}-y\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime}+z\right)^{2}\right\} \\
& \left.-\psi\left\{\left(f^{\prime}-x\right)^{2}+\left(g^{\prime}-y\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime}-z\right)^{2}\right\}\right] d x d y
\end{aligned}
$$

between the specified limits:

$$
\psi(r)=\frac{1}{2} \int \phi(r) d r:
$$

it must be remembered that in this expression

$$
z=c \sqrt{ }\left(1-\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}-\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}\right),
$$

but we do not substitute this value merely that the function may be preserved under as simple a form as possible. Now put $x=a r, y=b s, z=c t$, then the attraction

$$
\begin{aligned}
&=\rho a b \iint\left[\psi\left\{\left(f^{\prime}-a r\right)^{2}+\left(g^{\prime}-b s\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime}-c t\right)^{2}\right\}\right. \\
&\left.-\psi\left\{\left(f^{\prime}-a r\right)^{2}+\left(g^{\prime}-b s\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime}+c t\right)^{2}\right\}\right] d r d s
\end{aligned}
$$

the limits of $s$ being $-\sqrt{ }\left(1-r^{2}\right)$ and $\sqrt{ }\left(1-r^{2}\right)$, and those of $r$ being -1 and 1 : also $t=\sqrt{ }\left(1-r^{2}-s^{2}\right)$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { Now }\left(f^{\prime}-a r\right)^{2}+\left(g^{\prime}-b s\right)^{2}+\left(h^{\prime} \pm c t\right)^{2} \\
& =f^{\prime 2}+g^{\prime 2}+h^{\prime 2}-2\left(f^{\prime} a r+g^{\prime} b s \pm l^{\prime} c t\right)+a^{2} r^{2}+b^{2} s^{2}+c^{2} t^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

substituting for $h^{\prime 2}$ by (3) and for $t^{2}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
=f^{\prime 2}\left(1-\frac{\gamma^{2}}{\alpha^{2}}\right) & +g^{\prime 2}\left(1-\frac{\gamma^{2}}{\beta^{2}}\right)+\gamma^{2}-2\left(f^{\prime} a r+g^{\prime} b s \pm h^{\prime} c t\right) \\
& +\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right) r^{2}+\left(b^{2}-c^{2}\right) s^{2}+c^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

eliminating $f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}$ by (2) and making use of (1),

$$
\begin{aligned}
= & \frac{f^{2}}{a^{2}}\left(a^{2}-c^{2}\right)+\frac{g^{2}}{b^{2}}\left(b^{2}-c^{2}\right)+c^{2}-2(f \alpha r+g \beta s \pm h \gamma t) \\
& \quad+\left(\alpha^{2}-\gamma^{2}\right) r^{2}+\left(\beta^{2}-\gamma^{2}\right) s^{2}+\gamma^{2} \\
= & f^{2}+g^{2}+h^{2}-2(f \alpha r+g \beta s \pm h \gamma t)+\alpha^{2} \gamma^{2}+\beta^{2} s^{2}+\gamma^{2} t^{2}, \text { by }(3) \\
= & (f-a r)^{2}+(g-\beta s)^{2}+(h \pm \gamma t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence the attraction of the First Ellipsoid on ( $f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}$ ) parallel to $z$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
=\rho a b \iint\left[\psi \left\{(f-\alpha r)^{2}\right.\right. & \left.+(g-\beta s)^{2}+(h+\gamma t)^{2}\right\} \\
& \left.-\psi\left\{(f-\alpha r)^{2}+(g-\beta s)^{2}+(h-\gamma t)^{2}\right\}\right] d r d s
\end{aligned}
$$

$=\frac{a b}{a \beta} \times$ attraction of Second Ellipsoid on $(f g h)$ in the same direction.

The same may be proved for the attractions parallel to the other axes: and consequently the Theorem, as enunciated, is true.

We may observe that one of these ellipsoids must necessarily be wholly within the other. For if not, the points in which they cut each other lie in the line of which the equations are

$$
\frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}+\frac{z^{2}}{c^{3}}=1 \text { and } \frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{y^{2}}{\beta^{2}}+\frac{z^{2}}{\gamma^{2}}=1 .
$$

Suppose $a$ less than $a$; the points of intersection must satisfy the equation

$$
x^{2}\left(\frac{1}{a^{2}}-\frac{1}{\alpha^{2}}\right)+y^{2}\left(\frac{1}{b^{2}}-\frac{1}{\beta^{2}}\right)+z^{2}\left(\frac{1}{c^{2}}-\frac{1}{\gamma^{2}}\right)=0 ;
$$

and this by (1) becomes

$$
\left(\frac{x}{a \alpha}\right)^{2}+\left(\frac{y}{b \beta}\right)^{2}+\left(\frac{z}{c \gamma}\right)^{2}=0,
$$

an equation which can be satisfied only by $x=0, y=0$, $z=0$. But these do not satisfy the equations above; and therefore the surfaces do not intersect in any point.

To find the attraction of any ellipsoid of which the semiaxes are $a, b, c$ upon an external point $\left(f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}\right)$ by the help of this Theorem, we must first calculate the attraction of an ellipsoid of which the semi-axes are $\alpha \beta y$, determined by equations (1) and the second of (3), on an internal point ( $f g h$ ), $f, g$ and $h$ being given by equations (2). And then the attractions required will be those multiplied by

$$
\frac{b c}{\beta \gamma}, \frac{a c}{a \gamma}, \frac{a b}{\alpha \beta}, \text { respectively. }
$$

## CHAPTER II.

## LAPLACE'S COEFFICIENTS AND FUNCTIONS.

17. In the present Chapter we shall develop the properties of those remarkable quantities which have received the name of their great discoverer, under the designation of Laplace's Corfficients and Functions. To do this it will be necessary to anticipate the subject of the following Chapter, and to bring in here a Proposition which should properly stand at the head of that division of this treatise.

Prop. To obtain formula for the calculation of the attraction of a heterogencous mass upon any particle.
18. Let $\rho$ be the density of the body at the point ( $x y z$ ); fgh the co-ordinates of the attracted particle; and, as before, suppose that $A, B, C$ are the attractions parallel to the axes $x, y, z$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
A & =\iiint \frac{\rho(f-x) d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{\frac{1}{2}}}, \\
B & =\iiint \frac{\rho(g-y) d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{3}}, \\
C & =\iiint \frac{\rho(h-z) d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{\prime}}
\end{aligned}
$$

the limits being determined by the equation to the surface of the body.
Let $V=\iiint \frac{\rho d x d y d z}{\left.\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}\right\}}$;

$$
\therefore A=-\frac{d V}{d f}, \quad B=-\frac{d V}{d g}, \quad C=-\frac{d V}{d h} .
$$

19. It follows, then, that the calculation of the attractions $A, B, C$ depends upon that of $V$. This function cannot be
calculated except when expanded into a series. It is a function of great importance in Physics: and, for the sake of a name, has been denominated the Potential of the attracting mass, as upon its value the amount of the attractive force of the body depends.
20. As the axes and origin of co-ordinates in the previous Article are altogether arbitrary, it follows that if $r$ be the distance of the attracted point from any fixed point in the attracting body, then the attraction in the line of $r$, towards the origin of $r,=-\frac{d V}{d r}$.

Prop. To prove that $\frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=0, o r-4 \pi \rho^{\prime}, a c-$ cording as the attracted particle is not or is part of the mass itself; $\rho^{\prime}$ being the density of the attracted particle in the latter case.

## 21. By differentiating $V$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{d V}{d f} & =\iiint \frac{-\rho(f-x) d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{\frac{1}{2}}} \\
\frac{d^{y} V}{d f^{2}} & =\iiint \frac{\rho\left\{2(f-x)^{2}-(g-y)^{2}-(h-z)^{2}\right\} d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

In the same manner we shall have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}=\iiint \frac{\rho\left\{2(g-y)^{2}-(f-x)^{2}-(h-z)^{2}\right\} d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}}, \\
& \frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=\iiint \frac{\rho\left\{2(h-z)^{2}-(f-x)^{2}-(g-y)^{2}\right\} d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{2}} ; \\
\therefore & \frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=\iiint \frac{0 \times d x d y d z}{\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{2}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

When the attracted particle is not a portion of the attracting mass itself, then $x y z$ will never equal $f g h$ respectively,
and consequently the expression under the signs of integration vanishes for every particle of the mass:

$$
\therefore \frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=0
$$

This equation was first given by Laplace: and Poisson was the first who showed that it is not true when the attracted particle is part of the attracting mass. In that case the denominator of the fraction under the signs of integration vanishes, and the fraction becomes $\frac{0}{0}$, when $x=f, y=g, z=h$.

To determine the value of $\frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}$ in that case, suppose a sphere described in the body, so that it shall include the attracted particle; and let $V=U+U^{\prime}, U$ referring to the sphere, and ' $U$ ' to the excess of the body over the sphere. Then, by what is already proved,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{d^{2} U^{\prime}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U^{\prime}}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U^{\prime}}{d h^{2}}=0 ; \\
\therefore \frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d^{2} h}=\frac{d^{2} U}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U}{d h^{2}} .
\end{gathered}
$$

The centre of the sphere may be chosen as near the attracted particle as we please; and therefore the radius of the sphere may be taken so small that its density may be considered uniform and equal to that at the point ( $f g h$ ), which we shall call $\rho^{\prime}$.

Let $f^{\prime} g^{\prime} h^{\prime}$ be the co-ordinates to the centre of the sphere; then the attractions of the sphere on the attracted point parallel to the axes are, by Art. 3,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime}}{3}\left(f-f^{\prime}\right), \frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime}}{3}\left(g-g^{\prime}\right), \frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime}}{3}\left(h-h^{\prime}\right), \\
& \text { or }-\frac{d U}{d f^{\prime}},-\frac{d U}{d g},-\frac{d U}{d h^{\prime}}, \text { by Art. } 20 .
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \therefore \frac{d^{2} U}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} U}{d h^{2}}=-4 \pi \rho^{\prime} \\
& \therefore \frac{d^{2} V}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} V}{d h^{2}}=-4 \pi \rho^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

when the attracted particle is within the attracting mass.
22. It may be shown by precisely the same process as in the previous Article, that

$$
\frac{d^{2} R}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} R}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} R}{d h^{2}}=0
$$

where $R=\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{-\frac{1}{2}}$,
the reciprocal of the distance of any point of the body from the attracted particle.

Prop. To transform the partial differential equation in $R$ into polar co-ordinates.
23. Let $r \theta \omega$ be the co-ordinates of $(f g h)$, and $r^{\prime} \theta^{\prime} \omega^{\prime}$ of (xyz), the angles $\theta$ and $\theta^{\prime}$ being measured from the axis of $z$; $\omega$ and $\omega^{\prime}$ being the angles which the planes on which $\theta$ and $\theta^{\prime}$ are measured make with the plane $z x$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f=r \sin \theta \cos \omega, g=r \sin \theta \sin \omega, \quad h=r \cos \theta \\
& x=r^{\prime} \sin \theta^{\prime} \cos \omega^{\prime}, g^{\prime}=r^{\prime} \sin \theta^{\prime} \sin \omega^{\prime}, h^{\prime}=r^{\prime} \cos \theta^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

These are the same as

$$
\begin{aligned}
r^{2}=f^{2}+g^{2} & +h^{2}, \cos \theta=\frac{h}{\sqrt{f^{2}+g^{2}+h^{2}}}, \tan \omega=\frac{g}{f} \ldots \ldots(1) ; \\
\therefore & \frac{d R}{d f}=\frac{d R}{d r} \frac{d r}{d f}+\frac{d R}{d \theta} \frac{d \theta}{d f}+\frac{d R}{d \omega} \frac{d \omega}{d f} \\
\frac{d^{2} R}{d f^{2}}= & \frac{d}{d f} \frac{d R}{d r} \frac{d r}{d f}+\frac{d}{d f} \frac{d R}{d \theta} \frac{d \theta}{d f}+\frac{d}{d f} \frac{d R}{d \omega} \frac{d \omega}{d f} \\
& +\frac{d R}{d r} \frac{d^{2} r}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d R}{d \theta} \frac{d^{2} \theta}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d R}{d \omega} \frac{d^{2} \omega}{d f^{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{gathered}
=\frac{d^{2} R}{d r^{2}} \frac{d r^{2}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta^{2}} \frac{d \theta^{2}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{3} R}{d \omega^{2}} \frac{d \omega^{2}}{d f^{2}} \\
+2 \frac{d^{2} R}{d r d \theta} \frac{d r}{d f} \frac{d \theta}{d f}+2 \frac{d^{2} R}{d r d \omega} \frac{d r}{d f} \frac{d \omega}{d f}+2 \frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta d \omega} \frac{d \theta}{d f} \frac{d \omega}{d f} \\
\\
+\frac{d R}{d r} \frac{d^{2} r}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d R}{d \theta} \frac{d^{2} \theta}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d R}{d \omega} \frac{d^{2} \omega}{d f^{2}} .
\end{gathered}
$$

The expressions for $\frac{d^{2} R}{d g^{2}}$ and $\frac{d^{2} R}{d h^{2}}$ are of the same form. These three must be added together and equated to zero. When this is effected the formulæ (1) make
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d r^{2}}=\frac{d r^{2}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d r^{2}}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d r^{2}}{d h^{2}}=1$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta^{2}}=\frac{d \theta^{2}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d \theta^{2}}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d \theta^{2}}{d h^{2}}=\frac{1}{r^{2}}$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d \omega^{2}}=\frac{d \omega^{2}}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d \omega^{2}}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d \omega^{2}}{d l^{2}}=\frac{1}{r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta}$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d r d \theta}=2 \frac{d r}{d f} \frac{d \theta}{d f}+2 \frac{d r}{d g} \frac{d \theta}{d g}+2 \frac{d r}{d h} \frac{d \theta}{d h}=0$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d r d \omega}=2 \frac{d r}{d f} \frac{d \omega}{d f}+2 \frac{d r}{d g} \frac{d \omega}{d g}+2 \frac{d r}{d h} \frac{d \omega}{d h}=0$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta d \omega}=2 \frac{d \theta}{d f} \frac{d \omega}{d f}+2 \frac{d \theta}{d g} \frac{d \omega}{d g}+2 \frac{d \theta}{d h} \frac{d \omega}{d h}=0$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d R}{d r}=\frac{d^{2} r}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} r}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} r}{d h^{2}}=\frac{2}{r}$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d R}{d \theta}=\frac{d^{2} \theta}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} \theta}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} \theta}{d h^{2}}=\frac{\cos \theta}{r^{2} \sin \theta}$,
the coefficient of $\frac{d R}{d \omega}=\frac{d^{2} \omega}{d f^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} \omega}{d g^{2}}+\frac{d^{2} \omega}{d h^{2}}=0$.

Hence the equation in $R$ becomes

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{d^{2} R}{d r^{2}}+\frac{2}{r} \frac{d R}{d r}+\frac{1}{r^{2}} \frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta^{2}}+\frac{\cos \theta}{r^{2} \sin \theta} \frac{d R}{d \theta}+\frac{1}{r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta} \frac{d^{2} R}{d \omega^{2}}=0 ; \\
\therefore r \frac{d^{2} \cdot r R}{d r^{*}}+\frac{d^{2} R}{d \theta^{2}}+\frac{\cos \theta}{\sin \theta} \frac{d R}{d \theta}+\frac{1}{\sin ^{2} \theta} \frac{d^{2} R}{d \omega^{2}}=0 .
\end{gathered}
$$

Put $\cos \theta=\mu$, then

$$
r \frac{d^{2} . r R}{d r^{2}}+\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d R}{d \mu}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} R}{d \omega^{2}}=0 .
$$

Prop. To explain the method of expanding $R$ in a series.
24. The expression for $R$ becomes, when the polar co-ordinates are substituted,

$$
\left[r^{2}+r^{\prime 2}-2 r r^{\prime}\left\{\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\}\right]^{-1},
$$

and this may be expanded into either of the series

$$
\left.\begin{array}{l}
P_{0} \frac{1}{r^{\prime}}+P_{1} \frac{r}{r^{12}}+\ldots \ldots \ldots+P_{i} \frac{r^{4}}{r^{4+1}}+\ldots \\
\text { or } P_{0} \frac{1}{r}+P_{1} \frac{r^{\prime}}{r^{2}}+\ldots \ldots \ldots+P_{1} \frac{r^{4}}{r^{4+1}}+\ldots
\end{array}\right\} \ldots \ldots(1)
$$

where $P_{0}, P_{1}, \ldots P_{1} \ldots$ are all determinate rational and entire functions of $\mu$,

$$
\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, \text { and } \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega \text {; }
$$

and the same functions of $\mu^{\prime}$,

$$
\sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \omega^{\prime}, \text { and } \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \sin \omega^{\prime} .
$$

The general coefficient $P_{i}$ is of $i$ dimensions in $\mu$,

$$
\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, \text { and } \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega .
$$

The greatest value of $P_{1}$ (disregarding its sign) is unity. For if we put

$$
\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)=\cos \phi=\frac{1}{2}\left(z+\frac{1}{z}\right),
$$

then $P_{i}=$ coefficient of $c^{4}$ in

$$
\left(1+c^{2}-2 c \cos \phi\right)^{-t}, \text { or }(1-c z)^{-\frac{1}{2}}\left(1-\frac{c}{z}\right)^{-i}
$$

$=$ coefficient of $c^{4}$ in

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left(1+\frac{1}{2} c z+\frac{1.3}{2 \cdot 4} c^{2} z^{2}+\ldots\right)\left(1+\frac{1}{2} \frac{c}{z}+\frac{1.3}{2 \cdot 4} \frac{c^{3}}{z^{2}}+\ldots\right. \\
=A\left(z^{4}+\frac{1}{z^{4}}\right)+B\left(z^{1-2}+\frac{1}{z^{i-4}}\right)+\ldots \\
=2 A \cos i \phi+2 B \cos (i-2) \phi+\ldots
\end{gathered}
$$

$A, B \ldots$ being all positive and finite. The greatest value of this is, when $\phi=0$. Hence $P_{i}$ is greatest when $\phi=0$.

But then $P_{i}=$ coefficient of $c^{4}$ in $\left(1+c^{2}-2 c\right)^{-2}$ or $(1-c)^{-2}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\text { coefficient of } c^{4} \text { in } 1+c+c^{2}+\ldots+c^{d}+\ldots \\
& =1
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence 1 is the greatest value of $P_{i}$. It follows that the first or second of series (1) will be convergent according as $r$ is less than or greater than $r^{\prime}$.

To obtain equations for calculating the coefficients $P_{0}, P_{1}$, $\ldots P_{1} . .$. substitute either of the series (1) in the differential equation in $R$ in the last article, and equate the coefficients of the several powers of $r$ to zero. The general term gives the following equation:

$$
\frac{d}{d \mu} \left\lvert\,\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d P_{i}}{d \mu}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} P}{d \omega^{2}}+i(i+1) P_{i}=0\right.
$$

by integrating which $P_{\text {s }}$ should be determined*. The series for $R$ would then be known.
25. The functions $P_{0}, P_{1} \ldots P_{1} \ldots$ possess some remarkable properties which were discovered by Laplace. They are therefore called, after him, Laplace's Coefficients, of the orders 0, $1, \ldots i \ldots$ It will be observed that these quantities are definite

[^1]and have no arbitrary constants in them. Laplace's Coefficients are therefore certain definite expressions involving only numerical quantities with $\mu$ and $\omega, \mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$. Any other expressions which may satisfy the partial differential equation in $P_{t}$, which is called Laplace's Equation, may be designated Laplace's Functions to distinguish them from the "Coefficients." The fundamental properties of these Coefficients and Functions we shall now proceed to demonstrate.
Prop. To prove that if $Q_{1}$ and $R_{i}$ be two Laplace's Coefficients or Functions, then $\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} R_{i} d \mu d \omega=0$, when $i$ and $i^{\prime}$ are different integers.
26. By Laplace's Equation in the last Article
\[

$$
\begin{gathered}
i(i+1) Q_{i}=-\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \mu}\right\}-\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} Q_{1}}{d \omega^{2}} ; \\
\therefore \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} R_{i} d \mu d \omega \\
=-\frac{1}{i(i+1)} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left[\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \mu}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} Q_{i}}{d \omega^{2}}\right] R_{i} d \mu d \omega .
\end{gathered}
$$
\]

By a double integration by parts

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int \frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \mu}\right\} R_{i} \cdot d \mu=\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \mu} R_{i}-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d R_{i}}{d \mu} Q_{i} \\
+\int \frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d R_{i}}{d \mu}\right\} Q_{i} d \mu ;
\end{gathered} \begin{aligned}
& \therefore \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \mu}\right\} R_{i} \cdot d \mu=\int_{-1}^{1} \frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d R_{i}}{d \mu}\right\} Q_{i} d \mu_{i} \\
& \text { Again, } \int R_{i} \cdot \frac{d^{2} Q_{i}}{d \omega^{2}} d \omega=R_{i} \cdot \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \omega}-Q_{i} \frac{d R_{i}}{d \omega}+\int Q \frac{d^{2} R_{i}}{d \omega^{2}} d \omega ; \\
& \therefore \int_{0}^{2 \pi} R_{i} \frac{d^{2} Q_{i}}{d \omega^{2}} d \omega=\int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} \frac{d^{2} R_{i}}{d \omega^{2}} d \omega,
\end{aligned}
$$

since when $\omega=0$ and $2 \pi$, each of the functions $Q_{i}, R_{i}, \frac{d Q_{i}}{d \omega}$, $\frac{d R_{i}}{d \omega}$ has the same values, because they are functions of $\mu$,
$\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega$ and $\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$.
Hence, $\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} R_{i} \cdot d \mu d \omega$

$$
\begin{gathered}
=-\frac{1}{i(i+1)} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left[\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d R_{i}}{d \mu}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} R_{i}}{d \omega^{2}}\right] Q_{i} d \mu d \omega \\
=\frac{i^{\prime}\left(i^{\prime}+1\right)}{i(i+1)} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} R_{i} d \mu d \omega
\end{gathered}
$$

by Laplace's Equation.
Hence, $\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Q_{i} R_{i^{\prime}} d \mu d \omega=0$, when $i$ and $i^{\prime}$ are unequal. When they are the same the equation becomes an identical one, and therefore gives no result.

This property is true also when $i=0$, as may easily be shown by going through the process of the last Proposition, $Q_{i}$ being $Q_{0}$ or a constant.
Prop. To prove that a function of $\mu, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega$, and $\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$, as $F(\mu, \omega)$, can be expanded in a series of Laplace's Functions; provided that $F(\mu, \omega)$ do not become infinite between the limits -1 and 1 of $\mu$, and 0 and $2 \pi$ of $\omega$.
27. This very important Proposition will occupy the present and five following Articles.

Let $\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)=p$; then by Art. 24,

$$
\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{-1}=1+P_{1} c+P_{2} c^{2}+\ldots \ldots+P_{c} c^{6}+\ldots \ldots
$$

$c$ being any quantity not greater than unity.
Differentiate with respect to $c$,

$$
\frac{p-c}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{1}}=P_{1}+2 P^{a} c+\ldots \ldots+i P_{i} c^{1-1}+\ldots \ldots
$$

Multiply this by $2 c$ and add it to the former equation.

$$
\therefore \frac{1-c^{2}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{2}}=1+3 P_{1} c+5 P_{3} c^{2}+\ldots \ldots+(2 i+1) P_{c_{i}}+\ldots
$$

Now $c$ being quite arbitrary we may put $\mathrm{it}=1$. Then the fraction on the left-hand side of this equation vanishes, except when $p=1$; in which case the fraction on the left hand becomes apparently indeterminate: but it is in reality infinite. For when $p=1, \frac{1-c^{2}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{4}}=\frac{1+c}{(1-c)^{2}}=$ infinity, when $c=1$.

When $p=1$, then

$$
\cos \left(\omega^{\prime}-\omega\right)=\frac{1-\mu \mu^{\prime}}{\sqrt{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right)}}=\sqrt{\frac{1-2 \mu \mu^{\prime}+\mu^{2} \mu^{\prime 2}}{1-\mu^{2}-\mu^{\prime 2}+\mu^{2} \mu^{\prime 2}}},
$$

and that this may not be greater than unity we must take $\mu^{2}+\mu^{\prime 2}$ not greater than $2 \mu \mu^{\prime}$, or $\left(\mu \sim \mu^{\prime}\right)^{2}$ not greater than zero. Hence $\mu^{\prime}=\mu$, and therefore $\cos \left(\omega^{\prime}-\omega\right)=1$, and $\omega^{\prime}=\omega$.

These, then, are the values of $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$ which make $p=1$.
Hence, the series $1+3 P_{1}+5 P_{2}+\ldots \ldots+(2 i+1) P_{i}+\ldots \ldots$. vanishes for all values of ' $\mu$ and $\omega, \mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$, except when $\mu=\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega=\omega^{\prime}$, in which case the sum of its terms suddenly changes from zero to infinity.
28. Upon this series depends the important property of Laplace's Functions which we are now demonstrating, and which gives them so great a value in the higher branches of analysis. In consequence of the discontinuity above pointed out, and also because the series becomes infinite in one stage of the variations of its variables, it has been considered by some to be unsatisfactory to deduce any properties from it. But the latter objection is entirely removed by the fact, that we do not use the series in its present form, but after being multiplied by small infinitesimal quantities which render the aggregate of its terms finite, preventing their accumulating to an infinite amount. With regard to the objection of discontinuity, there appears to be no sufficient ground for it. There is no question, that the property deduced (as enunciated
in our Proposition) is true, at any rate for rational functions of $\mu, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega$, and $\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$, and is also most important. This objection, however, deserkes to be examined with care, which we now propose to do in the course of our demonstration.
29. Multiply both sides of the last equation by the double clement $d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}$, and integrate,
$\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \frac{\left(1-c^{2}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}}=\int_{-1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{+3 c P_{2}+\ldots+(2 i+1) c^{i} P_{i}+\ldots\right\} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega$.
The property of Laplace's Functions proved in Art. 26, shows that every term of the series on the right, except the first, vanishes of itself, independently of the other terms; and therefore (as was before intimated) the terms cannot accumulate. The first term is $4 \pi$ : and therefore the integral of the fraction on the left, that is

$$
\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \frac{\left(1-c^{2}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{1}},=4 \pi
$$

It is remarkable that this result is altogether independent of $c$.
30. The truth of this may be shown also by integrating the fraction on the left. This cannot readily be done with the co-ordinates as at present chosen. But it may be done by a simple transformation, and a change in the way of taking the elements.

Suppose a sphere of radius unity described about $C$ the origin of co-ordinates. Let $\theta^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$ be the angular co-ordinates to a point $P, \theta^{\prime}\left(\right.$ or $\left.\cos ^{-1} \mu^{\prime}\right)$ measured from a fixed point $A$ along a great circle of the sphere, and $\omega^{\prime}$ the angle which this great circle makes with another and fixed great circle through $A$. Then $d \theta^{\prime} . d \omega^{\prime} \sin \theta^{\prime}$, or - $d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}$, is an infinitesimal element of the surface of the sphere at $P$. Take $D$ a point within the sphere, and lct $C D=c$, and sup-

pose $C D$ meets the sphere in $Q$ when produced forwards, and in $q$ when produced backwards. Let $\mu$ and $\omega$ be the co-ordinates of $Q$. Then $p$ (see its value, Art. 27) is the cosine of the angle which $C P$ and $C Q$ make with each other: and the distance of $P$ from $D=\sqrt{1+c^{2}-2 c p}$. Let $\psi$ be the angle which the plane $C P Q$ makes with $C A Q$, that is, the angle $A Q P$. By changing the origin of the angles from $A$ to $Q$, and dividing the surface of the sphere into new elements, beginning from $Q$ as the origin, the element at $P$, with these new co-ordinates $\cos ^{-1} p$ and $\psi$, will be $-d p d \psi$.

By reverting to the meaning of integration we see that the integral under consideration $=\left(1-c^{2}\right) \times$ limit of sum of all the elements of the surface of the sphcre divided respectively by the cubes of their distances from $D$.

But this, by the change of co-ordinates, also
$=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \frac{\left(1-c^{2}\right) d p d \psi}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{1}}$, which $=2 \pi\left(1-c^{2}\right) \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{d p}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{2}}$
$=2 \pi \frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left(\frac{1}{\sqrt{1+c^{2}-2 c p}}+\right.$ const. $)=2 \pi \frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left(\frac{1}{1-c}-\frac{1}{1+c}\right)$
$=4 \pi$, whatever value $c$ has. This coincides with the former result.
31. This integration helps us to see by what process $c$ disappears from the result; and it will assist us in the latter part of the present demonstration.

The quantity $1-p$ is the versed-sine of the arc $Q P$, and is measured along the line $Q C q$. Let this line be divided into $n$ parts each equal to $h$, so that $n . h=$ the diameter $=2, n$ being very large and $h$ very small. Draw perpendiculars to the diameter through these divisions cutting the circle $Q P q$ in a series of points; and call the distances of these points from $D$, beginning from $Q$,

$$
1-c, \quad s^{\prime}, \quad s^{\prime \prime}, \quad s^{\prime \prime \prime} \ldots \ldots s^{(n-1)}, \quad 1+c
$$

Suppose $P$ is at the $x^{\text {th, }}$ division; then

$$
\begin{aligned}
1-p & =x . h \\
d(1-p) \cdot \text { or }-d p & =(x+1) h-x h=h
\end{aligned}
$$

and

Then by mere expansion, omitting the squares and higher powers of $k$ as they vanish in the limit with reference to the first power, we see the truth of the following;

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1-d p}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{4}} & =\frac{d(1-p)}{\left\{(1-c)^{2}+2 c(1-p)\right\}^{1}} \\
& =\frac{1}{c}\left\{\frac{1}{\sqrt{(1-c)^{2}+2 c x h}}-\frac{1}{\sqrt{(1-c)^{2}+2 c(x+1) h}}\right\} \\
& =\frac{1}{c}\left(\frac{1}{s^{(x)}}-\frac{1}{s^{(x+1}}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

By giving $x$ its successive values from 0 to $n-1$, and adding together all the resulting values of this expression and taking the limit, we have the integral with respect to $p$. It matters not in which order we effect the integration. Hence the whole integral

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\int_{0}^{2 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{\left(1-c^{2}\right) d \psi d p}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}} \\
& =\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi \frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left\{\left(\frac{1}{1+c}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}\right)+\left(\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime \prime}}\right)+\ldots+\left(\frac{1}{s^{(n-1)}}-\frac{1}{1+c}\right)\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

$n$ being made infinitely great,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi \frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left\{\frac{1}{1-c}-\frac{1}{1+c}+\left(\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}\right)+\ldots+\left(\frac{1}{s^{(n-1)}}-\frac{1}{s^{(i n-1)}}\right)\right\} \\
& =\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi\left[2+\frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left\{\left(\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}\right)+\ldots+\left(\frac{1}{s^{(n-1)}}-\frac{1}{s^{(n-1)}}\right)\right\}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here it will be seen that the terms within the last brackets mutually destroy each other whatever be the value of $c$. It may also be observed that were this not the case, that whole part of the expression would vanish for the particular value $c=1$ (which is the only case we shall have to use), whatever the value of the sum of the terms following the multiplier $1-c^{2}$, so long as that sum is not infinite.
32. Suppose now $F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)$ is any function of $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$, then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{9 \pi}\left(1-c^{2}\right) \frac{F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{2}} \\
=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{1+3 P_{1}+\ldots+(2 i+1) P_{1}+\ldots\right\} F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} .
\end{gathered}
$$

The reasoning above enables us now to prove that the integral on the left-hand side $=4 \pi F(\mu, \omega)$, which directly leads to the theorem we are wishing to demonstrate.

The function $F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)$ at the point $Q$ is $F(\mu, \omega)$, call it $F$ : let $F^{\prime}, F^{\prime \prime \prime} \ldots F^{(n)}$ be its values at the points of junction of the successive elements along the great circle $Q P q$. Then by multiplying the successive values of $\frac{1}{c}\left(\frac{1}{s^{(\alpha)}}-\frac{1}{s^{(k+1)}}\right)$ by $F, F^{\prime}$, $F^{\prime \prime} \ldots$ and adding them together, we have

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{9 \pi}\left(1-c^{g}\right) \frac{F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{1}}, \\
\text { or } \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1}\left(1-c^{2}\right) \frac{F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) d \psi d p}{\left(1+c^{2}-2 c p\right)^{\prime}}, \\
=\int_{0}^{9 \pi} d \psi \frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left\{\left(\frac{1}{1-c}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}\right) F+\left(\frac{1}{s^{\prime}}-\frac{1}{s^{\prime \prime}}\right) F^{\prime}+\ldots+\left(\frac{1}{s^{(n-1)}}-\frac{1}{1+c}\right) F^{(n-1)}\right\} \\
=\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi\left[\frac{1+c}{c} F-\frac{1-c}{c} F^{(n-1)}+\frac{1-c^{2}}{c}\left\{\left(\frac{F^{\prime \prime}}{s^{\prime}}-\frac{F}{s^{\prime}}\right)+\left(\frac{F^{\prime \prime}}{s^{\prime \prime}}-\frac{F^{\prime \prime}}{s^{\prime \prime}}\right)+\ldots\right\}\right] \\
=\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi\left[\frac{1+c}{c} F-\frac{1-c}{c} F^{(n-1)}+\frac{1+c}{c}\left\{\left(F^{\prime \prime}-F^{\prime}\right) \frac{1-c}{s^{\prime}}+\left(F^{\prime \prime \prime}-F^{\prime \prime}\right) \frac{1-c}{s^{\prime \prime}}+\ldots\right\}\right],
\end{gathered}
$$

$n$ being made infinitely great.
The fractions $\frac{1-c}{s^{\prime}}, \frac{1-c}{s^{\prime \prime}}, \ldots$. diminish successively in value, being the ratios of $Q D$ to the successive valucs of $D P$. When $c=1$ each of them vanishes; and in the limit none of the factors $F^{\prime}-F, F^{\prime \prime}-F^{\prime}, \ldots$ become infinite. Hence the integral $=\int_{0}^{2 \pi} d \psi .2 F$, when $c=1,=4 \pi F(\mu, \omega)$ because $F(\mu, \omega)$
is a function of $\mu$ and $\omega$ only, and is altogether independent of $\psi$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\therefore 4 \pi F(\mu, \omega)=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{1+3 P_{1}+\ldots+(2 i+1) P_{i}+\ldots\right\} F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} ; \\
\therefore F(\mu, \omega)=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{\frac{F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)}{4 \pi}+\frac{3 F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)}{4 \pi} P_{1}+\ldots . .\right. \\
\left.\quad+\frac{(2 i+1) F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)}{4 \pi} P_{i}+\ldots \ldots\right\} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} .
\end{gathered}
$$

The general term of this, viz.

$$
\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \frac{2 i+1}{4 \pi} F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) P_{t} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime},
$$

which we will call $F_{1}$, is a function of $\mu$ and $\omega$; and evidently satisfies Laplace's Equation in $\mu$ and $\omega$, because $P_{d}$ does so. Hence, this is a Laplace's Function, of the $i^{\text {th }}$ order: and the result is, what we were to demonstrate, that any function of $\mu$ and $\omega$ may be expanded in a series of Laplace's Functions; or,

$$
F(\mu, \omega)=F_{0}+F_{1}+F_{\mathrm{s}}+\ldots \ldots+F_{1}+\ldots \ldots
$$

33. Those who are at all acquainted with the controversy which followed the first discovery of these remarkable functions by Laplace, will understand why we have entered so fully upon the subject. Laplace's demonstration in the Mécanique Céleste was by no means conclusive. This Mr Ivory pointed out in the Philosophical Transactions for 1812; and in the Volume for 1822 he threw considerable doubt upon the applicability of the theorem to functions that are not rational and entire functions of $\mu, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$. Poisson has written much upon the subject. In the first edition of the author's Mechanical Philosophy the last method of Poisson was followed, as given in his Theorie Mathematique de la Chaleur; in which he effects the integration of the fraction on the left-hand side by the artifice of substituting for it an integrable, but entirely different fraction in its general form, but which coincides with it in the particular case for which he requires it in the result, viz. when $c=1$. In the Second

Edition of the Mechanical Philosophy we gave a much shorter proof, based upon an idea taken from Professor O'Brien's Mathematical Tracts. But this also rather concealed the real difficulty of the case, and passed it over by an artifice. In the demonstration now given, we have gone to the foundation of the calculus, the doctrine of limits, and attempted to clear up all difficulty and ambiguity in the matter.

With regard to the doubt thrown out by Ivory, alluded to above, it seems to be clear that theoretically every function can be expanded in a series of Laplace's Functions: but if it be not a rational function of the co-ordinates, the number of terms in the series will be infinite, and if the terms be not convergent, the expansion, or rather arrangement, will be useless. But this must be determined in each case. A similar uncertainty, requiring examination, always attends the use of infinite series.

Prop. To prove that a function of $\mu$ and $\omega$ can be arranged in only one series of Laplace's Functions.
34. For if possible let both these be true,

$$
\begin{aligned}
F(\mu, \omega) & =F_{0}+F_{1}+F_{2}+\ldots \ldots+F_{1}+\ldots \ldots \\
F(\mu, \omega) & =G_{0}+G_{1}+G_{2}+\ldots \ldots+G+\ldots \ldots \\
\therefore 0 & =\left(F_{0}-G_{0}\right)+\left(F_{1}-G_{1}\right)+\ldots \ldots+\left(F_{i}-G_{i}\right)+\ldots \ldots
\end{aligned}
$$

and if these letters be accented when $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$ are the variables instead of $\mu$ and $\omega$, then

$$
\begin{gathered}
0=\left(F_{0}^{\prime}-G_{0}^{\prime}\right)+\left(F_{1}^{\prime}-G_{1}^{\prime}\right)+\ldots \ldots+\left(F_{i}^{\prime}-G_{i}^{\prime}\right)+\ldots \ldots \\
\therefore 0=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} P_{i}\left(F_{i}^{\prime \prime}-G_{i}^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}, \text { by Art. } 26 .
\end{gathered}
$$

But the principle demonstrated in the last Proposition shows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{i}-G_{i} & =\frac{1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(1+3 P_{1}+\ldots\right)\left(F_{i}^{\prime}-G_{i}^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} \\
& =\frac{2 i+1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} P_{i}\left(F_{i}^{\prime \prime}-G_{i}^{\prime}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}, \text { by Art. } 26 \\
& =0, \text { by the condition deduced above; }
\end{aligned}
$$

therefore $F_{i}=\theta_{i}$, and the two series are term by term identical, and the Proposition is true.
35. It follows from this, that if by any process we can expand a function in a series of quantities which satisfy Laplace's Equation, that is the only series of the kind into which it can be expanded: and if by any other process we obtain what is apparently another, the terms of the two series must be the same, term by term, and we may put them equal to each other.
36. Before concluding this Chapter, we shall explain how the numerical coefficients in $P_{0} P_{1} \ldots P_{4} \ldots$ are found: and shall give a few examples of the truth of the last Proposition but one (that in Art. 32) by actual integration.

Prop. To explain how to expand $P_{i}$.
37. By Art. $24 P_{i}$ is the coefficient of $c^{d}$ in the expansion of the function

$$
\left[1+c^{2}-2 c\left\{\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\}\right]^{-1}
$$

and is therefore a rational and entire function of $\mu$,

$$
\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, \text { and } \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega ;
$$

and is precisely the same function of $\mu^{\prime}$,

$$
\sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \omega^{\prime}, \text { and } \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \sin \omega^{\prime}
$$

The general term of $P_{i}$, viz. that involving $\cos n\left(\omega \dot{-} \omega^{\prime}\right)$, can arise solely from the powers $n, n+2, n+4, \ldots$ of $\cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)$. Hence $\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{\frac{\pi}{2}}$ will occur as a factor of that term: and the other part of its coefficient will be a factor of the form

$$
A_{0} \mu^{4-n}+A_{1} \mu^{4-n-2}+\ldots+A_{0} \mu^{4-n-2 \downarrow}+\ldots=H_{n} \text { suppose. }
$$

## Hence

$$
P_{i}=H_{0}+\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{2} H_{1} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)+\ldots+\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{\frac{n}{2}} H_{n} \cos n\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)+\ldots
$$

If this be substituted for $P_{i}$ in Laplace's Equation and the coefficient of $\cos n\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)$ be equated to zero, we obtain a con-
dition from which to calculate the arbitrary constants we have introduced. This condition, after reduction and arrangement, is as follows:

$$
0=(i-n)(i+n+1) H_{n}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{n}+\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{n+1} \frac{d H_{n}}{d \mu}\right\}
$$

Substituting in this the series which $H_{n}$ represents, and equating the coefficient of the general term $\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{n} \mu^{4-n-2}$ to zero, and reducing, we arrive at the formula

$$
A_{s}=-\frac{(i-n-2 s+2)(i-n-2 s+1)}{2 s(2 i-2 s+1)} A_{t-1} .
$$

By making $s$ successively equal $1,2,3 \ldots$ we have $A_{1} A_{2} \ldots$ in terms of $\boldsymbol{A}_{0}$. Let these be substituted, and we have the coefficient of $\cos n\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}=\right.$

$$
A_{0}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{\frac{n}{2}}\left\{\mu^{i-n}-\frac{(i-n)(i-n-1)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{i-n-2}+\ldots \ldots\right\}
$$

call this $A_{a} f(\mu)$. The coefficient $A_{0}$ is a function of $\mu^{\prime}$, but is independent of $\mu$ : and because $P_{1}$ is the same function of $\mu^{\prime}$ that it is of $\mu$, it follows that $A_{0}=\alpha_{n} f\left(\mu^{\prime}\right)$, where $\alpha_{n}$ is a numerical quantity: and the coefficient of

$$
\cos n\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)=\alpha_{n} f\left(\mu^{\prime}\right) f(\mu)
$$

To find $\alpha_{n}$ we must compare the first term of the ascending expansion of $\alpha_{n} f\left(\mu^{\prime}\right) f(\mu)$ in powers of $\mu$ with the corresponding term in the coefficient of $c^{4}$ in the actual expansion of

$$
\left[1+c^{2}-2 c\left\{\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\}\right]^{-\frac{1}{2}}
$$

This leads to the following result:

$$
\alpha_{n}=2\left\{\frac{1 \cdot 3 \cdot 5 \ldots(2 i-1)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdot 3 \ldots i}\right\}^{2} \frac{i(i-1) \ldots(i-n+1)}{(i+1)(i+2) \ldots(i+n)}
$$

this applies when $n=1,2,3 \ldots$, but evidently not when $n=0: a_{0}$ is found by equating coefficients to be

$$
\left\{\frac{1 \cdot 2 \cdot 3 \ldots(2 i-1)}{1 \cdot 2 \cdot 3 \ldots i}\right\}^{2}
$$

We have now the complete value of $P_{i}$ in a series; it is as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P_{1}=\left\{\frac{1.3 .5 \ldots(2 i-1)}{1.2 .3 \ldots i}\right\}^{2} \\
& \times\left[\left\{\mu^{i}-\frac{i(i-1)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{i-2}+\frac{i(i-1)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{i-4}-\& c . .\right\}\right. \\
& \times\left\{\mu^{\prime \prime}-\frac{i(i-1)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{n-2}+\frac{i(i-1)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{n-6}-\& \mathrm{c} \ldots\right\} \\
& +2 \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right) \frac{i}{i+1} \\
& \times\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{4}\left\{\mu^{i-1}-\frac{(i-1)(i-2)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{i-3}+\frac{(i-1)(i-2)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-3)(i-4)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{i-s} \ldots .\right\} \\
& \times\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right)^{\{ }\left\{\mu^{n-1}-\frac{(i-1)(i-2)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{\prime t-3}+\frac{(i-1)(i-2)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-3)(i-4)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{n-s} \cdots\right\} \\
& +2 \cos 2\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right) \frac{i(i-1)}{(i+1)(i+2)} \\
& \times\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)\left\{\mu^{1-2}-\frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{t-4}+\frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-4)(i-5)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{i-6} \ldots\right\} \\
& \times\left(1-\mu^{\prime \prime}\right)\left\{\mu^{v-2}-\frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{2(2 i-1)} \mu^{\prime \prime-6}+\frac{(i-2)(i-3)}{2(2 i-1)} \frac{(i-4)(i-3)}{4(2 i-3)} \mu^{\prime \prime-6} \ldots\right\} \\
& +\& c . . .] \text {. }
\end{aligned}
$$

38. The following numerical examples are written down for convenience of reference :
(1) $P_{1}=\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)$.
(2) $P_{2}=\frac{9}{4}\left\{\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)\left(\mu^{\prime 2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)+\frac{4}{3}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{3} \mu\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right)^{3} \mu^{\prime} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right.$

$$
\left.+\frac{1}{3}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right) \cos 2\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\} .
$$

(3) $P_{3}=\frac{25}{4}\left\{\left(\mu^{3}-\frac{3}{5} \mu\right)\left(\mu^{\prime 3}-\frac{3}{5} \mu^{\prime}\right)\right.$

$$
+\frac{3}{2}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{5}\right)\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right)^{t}\left(\mu^{\prime 2}-\frac{1}{5}\right) \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)
$$

$\left.+\frac{3}{5}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \mu\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right) \mu^{\prime} \cos 2\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)+\frac{1}{10}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)^{2}\left(1-\mu^{\prime 2}\right)^{3} \cos 3\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\}$ $\& c .=\& c$.
39. The following are some examples of expanding a function in a series of Laplace's Functions, by an application of the formula

$$
F_{i}=\frac{2 i+1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right) P_{i} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}
$$

proved in Art. 32.
Ex. 1. Arrange $a+b \mu^{2}$ in terms of Laplace's Functions.
Here $F\left(\mu^{\prime}, \omega^{\prime}\right)=a+b \mu^{\prime 2}$. First put $i=0, P_{0}=1$;

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore F_{0} & =\frac{1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime 2}\right) d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}=\frac{1}{2} \int_{-1}^{1}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime 2}\right) d \mu^{\prime} \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(a \mu^{\prime}+\frac{1}{3} b \mu^{\prime 3}+\text { const. }\right)=a+\frac{1}{3} b
\end{aligned}
$$

Again, put $i=1, P_{1}$ is found in the last Article.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore F_{1}^{\prime} & =\frac{3}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime 2}\right)\left\{\mu \mu^{\prime}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} \\
& =\frac{3}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime 2}\right)\left\{\mu \mu^{\prime} \cdot \omega^{\prime}-\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sqrt{1-\mu^{\prime 2}} \sin \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\} d \mu^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

between the proper limits, $\omega^{\prime}=0$ and $\omega^{\prime}=2 \pi$,

$$
=\frac{3}{2} \int_{-1}^{1}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime 2}\right) \mu \mu^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime}=\frac{3}{2} \mu\left(\frac{1}{2} a \mu^{\prime 2}+\frac{1}{4} b \mu^{\prime 4}\right),
$$

between the limits $\mu^{\prime}=-1$ and $\mu^{\prime}=1,=0$.
P. A.

Next, put $i=2$, and substitute for $P_{2}$ from the last Article.

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\therefore F_{2}=\frac{5}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime \prime}\right)\left\{\frac{9}{4}\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)\left(\mu^{\prime 2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)+M \cos \left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right. \\
\left.+N \cos 2\left(\omega-\omega^{\prime}\right)\right\} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}
\end{array}
$$

$$
=\frac{5}{2} \int_{-1}^{1}\left(a+b \mu^{\prime \prime}\right) \frac{9}{4}\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)\left(\mu^{\prime 2}-\frac{1}{3}\right) d \mu^{\prime}
$$

$$
=\frac{45}{8}\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right) \int_{-1}^{1}\left\{-\frac{1}{3} a+\left(a-\frac{1}{3} b\right) \mu^{\prime 2}+b \mu^{\prime \prime}\right\} d \mu^{\prime}
$$

$$
=\frac{45}{8}\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)\left\{-\frac{2}{3} a+\frac{2}{3}\left(a-\frac{1}{3} b\right)+\frac{2}{5} b\right\}=b\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right) .
$$

Hence the function $a+b \mu^{2}$ stands as follows, when arranged in terms of Laplace's Functions,

$$
\left(a+\frac{1}{3} b\right)+b\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)
$$

and consists of two Functions, of the order 0 and 2 respectively. The above is a long process to arrive at this result. It might have been so arranged at a glance. But the calculation has been given as an example of the use of the formula, which in most cases is the only means of obtaining the desired result.

Ex. 2. Arrange $49+30 \mu+3 \mu^{2}+\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}}(40+72 \mu) \cos (\omega-\alpha)$
$+24\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos 2(\omega-\alpha)$ in terms of Laplace's Functions.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { The result is } 50+\left\{30 \mu+40 \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos (\omega-\alpha)\right\} \\
& +\left\{3 \mu^{2}-1+72 \mu \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos (\omega-\alpha)+24\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos 2(\omega-\alpha)\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$ consisting of three functions of the orders $0,1,2$.

Ex. 3. Let the function be

$$
1+\sqrt{2-2 \mu^{2}} \cos (\omega+\alpha)+\frac{1}{2}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos 2(\omega+\alpha) .
$$

The first term is a Laplace's Function of the order 0, and the second and third terms taken together are one of the second order.

Ex. 4. Let $1-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega$ be the function. The arrangement is

$$
\frac{2}{3}+\frac{1}{2}\left\{\left(\mu^{2}-\frac{1}{3}\right)-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos 2 \omega\right\},
$$

or, which is the same,

$$
\frac{2}{3}+\left\{\frac{1}{3}-\left(1-\mu^{q}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega\right\} .
$$

## CHAPTER III.

## ATTRACTION OF BODIES NEARLY SPHERICAL.

40. As the Earth and other bodies of the Solar System are nearly spherical, and yet may not be precisely of the spheroidal form, it is found nccessary in questions of Physical Astronomy to calculate the attraction of bodies nearly spherical. It is in these calculations that the value of the Functions we have been considering in the last Chapter is seen.

If $r^{\prime} \theta^{\prime} \omega^{\prime}$ be the co-ordinates to any element of the attracting mass, $\rho^{\prime}$ be its density, and $\cos \theta^{\prime}=\mu^{\prime}$, then the mass of this element

$$
=\rho^{\prime} d r^{\prime} r^{\prime} d \theta^{\prime} r^{\prime} \sin \theta^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}=-\rho^{\prime} r^{\prime \prime} d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime},
$$

and the reciprocal of the distance being $R$, by Art. 18 and 24 , the potential $V$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\int_{0}^{r} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho^{\prime}\left(P_{0} \frac{r^{\prime 2}}{r}+P_{1} \frac{r^{\prime 3}}{r^{2}}+\ldots+P_{i} \frac{r^{\prime \prime+2}}{r^{\prime-i}}+\ldots\right) d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} ; \\
& \text { or } \int_{0}^{r} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho^{\prime}\left(P_{0} r^{\prime}+P_{1} r+P_{2} \frac{r^{2}}{r^{\prime}} \ldots+P_{i} \frac{r^{4}}{r^{4-1}}+\ldots\right) d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime},
\end{aligned}
$$

according as $r$, the distance of the attracted point from the origin, is greater or less than $r^{\prime}$. We shall proceed soon to use these formulæ; but we must first find the value of $V$ for a perfect sphere.

Prop. To calculate the value of V for a homogeneous sphere.
41. Let the centre of the sphere be the origin of the polar co-ordinatcs ( $r^{\prime} \mu^{\prime} \omega^{\prime}$ ) to any element of its mass, and the line through the attracted point be that from which the angles are
measured, and $\rho$ the density. Then $-\rho r^{\prime 2} d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}$ is the mass of the element: its distance from the attracted point

$$
=\sqrt{r^{2}+r^{\prime 2}-2 r r^{\prime} \cos \omega}
$$

Hence, $a$ being the radius of the sphere,

$$
\begin{gathered}
V=\int_{0}^{a} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \frac{\rho r^{\prime 2} d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}}{\sqrt{r^{2}+r^{\prime 2}-2 r r^{\prime} \mu^{\prime}}} \\
=2 \pi \rho \int_{0}^{a} \int_{-1}^{1} \frac{r^{\prime 2} d r^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime}}{\sqrt{r^{2}+r^{\prime 2}-2 r r^{\prime} \mu}}=2 \pi \rho \int_{0}^{a}-\frac{r^{\prime}}{r}\left\{\sqrt{r^{2}+r^{2}-2 r r^{\prime} \mu^{\prime}}\right\} d r^{\prime}, \\
\text { from } \mu^{\prime}=-1 \text { to } \mu^{\prime}=1,=2 \pi \rho \int_{0}^{a} \frac{r^{\prime}}{r}\left\{\left(r+r^{\prime}\right) \mp\left(r-r^{\prime}\right)\right\} d r^{\prime},
\end{gathered}
$$

- when the attracted point is without, and + when it is within the shell,

$$
=\frac{4 \pi \rho}{r} \int_{0}^{a} r^{\prime 2} d r^{\prime}=\frac{4 \pi \rho a^{3}}{3 r},
$$

when the point is without the sphere.
When the point is within the sphere, the part of $V$ for the shells which enclose the point

$$
=2 \pi \rho \int_{r}^{a} 2 r^{\prime} d r^{\prime}=2 \pi \rho\left(a^{2}-r^{2}\right):
$$

and the part of $V$ for the other shells of the sphere

$$
=\frac{4 \pi \rho}{r} \int_{0}^{r} r^{\prime 2} d r^{\prime}=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho r^{2} .
$$

Hence $V=\frac{4 \pi \rho a^{3}}{3 r}$ for an external particle,

$$
V=2 \pi \rho a^{2}-\frac{2}{3} \pi \rho r^{2} \text { for an internal particle. }
$$

$\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{rop}}$. To find the attraction of a homogeneous body, differing little from a sphere in form, on a particle without it.
42. Since the attracted particle is without the attracting mass, we must expand $V$ in a descending series of powers of $r$, and shall therefore use the first of the expressions for $V$ in Art. 40. Let the mean radius of the body $=a$; and let a $\left(1+y^{\prime}\right)$ be the variable radius, $y^{\prime}$ being a function of $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$, and its square being neglected.

Then, for the excess of the attracting mass over the sphere of which the radius $=a$, effecting the integration with respect to $r^{\prime}$ from $r^{\prime}=\mathrm{a}$ to $r^{\prime}=\mathrm{a}\left(1+y^{\prime}\right)$, the value of $V$

$$
=\rho \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{\frac{a^{3}}{r} P_{0}+\frac{\mathrm{a}^{4}}{r^{2}} P_{1}+\ldots+\frac{\mathrm{a}^{4+3}}{r^{+1+1}} P_{6}+\ldots\right\} y^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime} .
$$

But if $y$, the same function of $\mu$ and $\omega$ that $y^{\prime}$ is of $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$, be expanded in a series of Laplace's Functions, viz.

$$
Y_{0}+Y_{1}+\ldots+Y_{1}+\ldots,
$$

then the theorems of Art. 26 and 32 show that

$$
\frac{2 i+1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} y^{\prime} P_{t} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}=\frac{2 i+1}{4 \pi} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Y_{t}^{\prime} P_{t} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}=Y_{i} .
$$

Hence the value of $V$ for the excess over the sphere becomes

$$
=\frac{4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{3}}{r}\left\{Y_{0}+\frac{\mathrm{a}}{3 r} Y_{1}+\ldots+\frac{\mathrm{a}^{i}}{(2 i+1) r^{i}} Y_{i}+\ldots .\right\} ;
$$

and the part of $V$ for the sphere, rad. $=\mathrm{a}$, is

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi \rho \rho^{8}}{3 r} .
$$

Hence for the whole mass

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{s}}}{3 r}+\frac{4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{s}}}{r}\left\{Y_{0}+\frac{\mathrm{a}}{3 r} Y_{1}+\ldots+\frac{\mathrm{a}^{4}}{(2 i+1) r^{3}} Y_{i}+\ldots\right\} .
$$

This is the first example in which we see the great value of the properties of Laplace's Functions; they here give us at
once the integrals involved in our expression for $V$, in terms of the equation to the surface of the attracting mass, without integration.

From the expression for $V$ the attraction can be immediately found by the formula of Art. 20. Thus

$$
\begin{gathered}
\text { attraction }=-\frac{d V}{d r} \\
=\frac{4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{3}}{3 r^{2}}+\frac{4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{3}}{r^{4}}\left\{Y_{0}+\frac{2 \mathrm{a}}{3 r} Y_{1}+\ldots \frac{(i+1) \mathrm{a}^{4}}{(2 i+1) r^{3}} Y_{1}+\ldots\right\} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Prop. To find the attraction of a homogeneous body, differing but little from a sphere, on a particle within its mass.
43. We must in this case expand $V$ in an ascending series of powers of $r$; and shall therefore take the second of the series of Art. 40. By proceeding as in the last Proposition, we find that the part of $V$ which appertains to the excess over the sphere

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\rho \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left\{a^{2} P_{0}+\mathrm{ar} P_{1}+\ldots+\frac{r^{4}}{a^{i+2}} P_{1}+\ldots\right\} y^{\prime} d \mu^{\prime} d \omega^{\prime}, \\
\text { or } & =4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{2}\left\{Y_{0}+\frac{r}{3 a} Y_{1}+\ldots+\frac{r^{4}}{(2 i+1) \mathrm{a}^{a}} Y_{1}+\ldots\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Adding to this the part of $V$ which appertains to the sphere of radius a, viz. $2 \pi \rho a^{2}-\frac{2}{3} \pi \rho r^{2}$, for the whole mass,

$$
V=2 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{2}-\frac{2}{3} \pi \rho r^{2}+4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{2}\left\{Y_{0}+\frac{r}{3 \mathrm{a}} Y_{1}+\ldots+\frac{r^{4}}{(2 i+1) \mathrm{a}^{4}} Y_{i}+\ldots\right\} .
$$

And the attraction $=-\frac{d V}{d r}$

$$
=\frac{4 \pi}{3} \rho r-4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}\left\{\frac{1}{3} Y_{1}+\frac{2 r}{5 \mathrm{a}} Y_{\mathrm{s}}+\ldots+\frac{i r^{r-1}}{(2 i+1) \mathrm{a}^{r-1}} Y_{4}+\ldots\right\}
$$

We can show that by properly choosing the value of (a) and the origin of the radius of the surface we can make $Y_{0}$ and $Y_{1}$ disappear from the above formulm.

Prop. To show that by choosing a equal to the radius of the sphere of which the mass equals that of the attracting body we cause $Y_{0}$ to vanish, and by taking the centre of gravity of the body as the origin of the radius vector, we cause $\dot{Y}_{1}$ to vanish.
44. The mass of the body

$$
=\rho \int_{0}^{T} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} r^{2} d r d \mu d \omega=\frac{1}{3} \rho \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} r^{3} d \mu d \omega,
$$

where $r$ is the radius vector of the surface of the body, and $=a(1+y)$ suppose. Putting this for $r$ mass of body

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\text { mass of sphere }(\mathrm{rad} .=\mathrm{a})+\rho \mathrm{a}^{8} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} y d \mu d \omega \\
& =\text { mass of sphere }+\rho \mathrm{a}^{3} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Y_{0} \text {, by Art. 26, } \\
& =\text { mass of sphere }+4 \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{3} Y_{0} .
\end{aligned}
$$

If then a be taken equal to the radius of the sphere of which the mass equals the mass of the body, $Y_{0}=0$, as was stated.
Again, let $\bar{x} \bar{y} \bar{z}$ be the co-ordinates to the centre of gravity of the body, $M$ its mass: the co-ordinates to the element of which the mass is $-\rho r^{2} d r d \mu d \omega$ are

$$
r \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, r \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega, \text { and } r \mu ;
$$

$\therefore M \cdot \bar{x}=\int_{0}^{T} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho r^{3} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega d r d \mu d \omega$
$=\frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho r^{4} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega d \mu d \omega$,
$M \cdot \bar{y}=\int_{0}^{r} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho r^{3} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega d r d \mu d \omega$
$=\frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho \mathrm{r}^{4} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega d \mu d \omega$,

$$
M \cdot \bar{z}=\int_{0}^{r} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \rho r^{2} \mu d r d \mu d \omega=\frac{1}{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} r^{4} \mu d \mu d \omega ;
$$

putting $\mathrm{r}=\mathrm{a}(1+y)=\mathrm{a}\left(1+Y_{0}+Y_{1}+\ldots+Y_{i}+\ldots\right)$, and observing that $\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$, and $\mu$ satisfy Laplace's Equation, and are of the first order, we have by Art. 26,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& M . \bar{x}=\rho a^{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Y_{1} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega d \mu d \omega, \\
& M \cdot \bar{y}=\rho a^{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Y_{1} \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega d \mu d \omega, \\
& M \cdot \bar{z}=\rho a^{4} \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} Y_{1} \mu d \mu d \omega .
\end{aligned}
$$

But $Y_{1}$, being a function of $\mu, \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega$, and $\sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega$ of the first order, is of the form

$$
\begin{gathered}
A \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \cos \omega+B \sqrt{1-\mu^{2}} \sin \omega+C \mu ; \\
\therefore M \cdot \bar{x}=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{4} A, M \cdot \bar{y}=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{4} B, M \cdot \bar{z}=\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho \mathrm{a}^{4} C .
\end{gathered}
$$

Hence if we take the origin of co-ordinates at the centre of gravity and therefore $\bar{x}=0, \bar{y}=0, \bar{z}=0$, we have $A=0, B=0$, $C=0$, and therefore $Y_{1}=0$, as stated in the enunciation.
Prop. To find the attraction of a heterogeneous body upon a particle without it; the body consisting of thin strata nearly spherical, homogeneous in themselves, but differing one from another in density.
45. Let $a^{\prime}\left(1+y^{\prime}\right)$ be the radius of the external surface of any stratum, $a^{\prime}$ being chosen so that

$$
y^{\prime}=Y_{1}^{\prime}+Y_{2}^{\prime}+\ldots+Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots(\text { Art. 44). }
$$

Since the strata are supposed not to be similar to one another, $y^{\prime}$ is a function of ' $a^{\prime}$ ' as well as of $\mu^{\prime}$ and $\omega^{\prime}$. Let $\rho^{\prime}$ be the density of the stratum of which the mean radius is $a^{\prime}$. Now the value of $V$ for this stratum equals the difference between the values of $V$ for two homogeneous bodies of
the density $\rho^{\prime}$ and mean radii $a^{\prime}$ and $a^{\prime}-d a^{\prime}$. But for the body of which the mean radius is $a^{\prime}$ (Art. 42)

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 3}}{3 r}+\frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 3}}{r}\left\{\frac{a^{\prime}}{3 r} \cdot Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{(2 i+1) r^{3}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right\} .
$$

Hence for the stratum of which the external mean radius is $a^{\prime}$,

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2}}{r} d a^{\prime}+\frac{4 \pi \rho^{\prime}}{r} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left\{\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{3 r} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{r+a}}{(2 i+1) r^{\prime}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right\} d a^{\prime},
$$

and therefore for the whole body,

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi}{r} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime 2}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{3 r} \dot{Y}_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{\prime+3}}{(2 i+1) r^{\prime}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime} .
$$

From which the attraction is easily deduced.
Prop. To find the attraction of the same body on an internal particle.
46. Let $r=a(1+y)$ be the radius of the stratum in which the attracted particle lies. Then for the strata within the surface of which the radius is $a(1+y)$, we have

$$
V=\frac{4 \pi}{r} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime 2}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{3 r} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{i+a}}{(2 i+1) r^{r}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime} .
$$

But for a stratum external to the particle we have by Art. 43,

$$
V=4 \pi \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+4 \pi \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left\{\frac{r a^{\prime}}{3} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{r}{(2 i+1) a^{\prime-2}} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots\right\} d a^{\prime},
$$

Consequently for the whole body,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& V=\frac{4 \pi}{r} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime 2}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{3 r} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{2+3}}{(2 i+1) r^{\prime}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime} \\
& +4 \pi \int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{r a^{\prime}}{3} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{r^{\prime}}{(2 i+1) a^{\prime-2}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

From this the attraction is readily obtained by differentiating with respect to $r$.

## CHAPTER IV.

## ATTRACTION OF BODIES NEITHER SPHERICAL NOR SPHEROIDAL, NOR NEARLY SO.

47. The methods which have hitherto been given enable us to find the attraction of the Earth and other bodies of our system considered as a whole. But, taking the Earth as our example, the surface is irregular, and neither exactly spherical nor spheroidal. We ought, therefore, to be able to calculate the effect of these irregularities, and with this view the present Chapter is added to what has gone before. High Table-lands may very materially affect the position of the plumb-line in some places. Enormous irregular mountain masses, like the Himmalayas, may do the same. Their effect ought, therefore, to be carefully estimated, as all instruments which are fixed by the plumb-line or spirit-level must be affected by such irregularities.

Prop. To find the attraction of a slender prism of matter on a point in the line drawn to one of its extremties.
48. Let $A B$ be the prism, $C$ the attracted point, $P$ any element of the prism, $A P=r$, $M$ the mass and $l$ the length of the prism, $A C=a, B C=b$, $P C=y$, angle $P A C=\theta$.

Then the mass of the element at $P=M \frac{d r}{l}$.

Attraction of element at $P$ on $C=M \frac{d r}{l} \frac{1}{y^{2}}$.

Ditto in direction

$$
C A=M \frac{d r}{l} \frac{1}{y^{2}} \cos P C A
$$



$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{M d r}{l} \frac{a-r \cos \theta}{y^{3}}, \quad y^{2}=a^{2}+r^{2}-2 a r \cos \theta \\
& =\frac{M d r}{l} \cdot \frac{a \sin ^{2} \theta-\cos \theta(r-a \cos \theta)}{\left\{a^{2}+r^{2}-2 a r \cos \theta\right\}^{\prime}}
\end{aligned}
$$

$\therefore$ attraction of whole prism

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{M}{l} \frac{r-a \cos \theta+a \cos \theta}{a \sqrt{a^{2}+r^{2}-2 a r \cos \theta}}, \text { from } r=0 \text { to } r=l, \\
& =\frac{M}{a l} \frac{l}{\sqrt{a^{2}+l^{2}-2 a l \cos \theta}}=\frac{M}{a b} .
\end{aligned}
$$

As this is symmetrical with respect to $a$ and $b$, it shows that the particle is attracted equally towards the two extremities of the prism; and that therefore the resultant attraction acts in a linc bisecting the angle which the prism subtends at the attracted point.

Prop. To find the attraction of a slender pyramid of any form upon a particle at its vertex; and also of a frustum of the pyramid.
49. Let $l$ be the length of the pyramid, $\alpha$ the area of a transverse section at distance unity from the vertex; $r$ the distance of any section; $\alpha r^{2}$ is its area; $\rho$ the density of the matter: then $a r^{2} \rho d r$ is the mass of an element of the pyramid, and this divided by $r^{2}$ is its attraction;
$\therefore$ attraction of pyramid on vertex $=\int_{0}^{2} a \rho d r=\alpha \rho l$.
If $d$ is the length of any frustum of the pyramid, and $l=l^{\prime}+d$, then
attraction of pyramid, length $l^{\prime},=\alpha, p l^{\prime}$;
$\therefore$ attraction of frustum $=a \rho d$.
It is observable that this is quite independent of the distance of the frustum from the vertex ; and therefore all portions of
the pyramid of equal length, any where selected, attract the vertex equally.
50. Cor. Suppose the angular width of the pyramid to be $\beta$ and to remain constant, while the angular depth varies; and let $k$ be the linear depth of the transverse section of the base; then $\alpha \beta l k$ is the area of the base; and the attraction of the whole pyramid on the vertex $=\rho \beta k$. Hence, all pyramids having the same angular width and the same linear depth at the base attract their vertex alike, whatever their lengths bc.

Prop. To find the attraction of an extensive circular plain of given depth or thickness upon a station above its middle point.
51. Let $t$ be the thickness or depth; $h$ the height of the particle from the nearer surface, $c$ the radius, $r$ the radius of ary intermediate elementary annulus of the attracting mass, $z$ its depth. The several elements of this annulus of matter will attract the particle towards the plain equally. Hence attraction of the particle

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\int_{0}^{e} \int_{0}^{t} \frac{2 \pi \rho r(h+z) d r d z}{\left\{r^{2}+(h+z)^{2}\right\}^{1}}=\int_{0}^{e} 2 \pi \rho\left\{\text { const. }-\frac{r}{\sqrt{r^{2}+(h+z)^{2}}}\right\} d r \\
& =2 \pi \rho \int_{0}^{e}\left\{\frac{r}{\sqrt{r^{2}+h^{2}}}-\frac{r}{\sqrt{r^{2}+(h+t)^{2}}}\right\} d r \\
& =2 \pi \rho\left\{\sqrt{c^{2}+h^{2}}-h-\sqrt{c^{2}+(h+t)^{2}}+h+t\right\} \\
& =2 \pi \rho\left[t-\sqrt{c^{2}+h^{2}}\left\{\left(1+\frac{2 h t+t^{2}}{c^{2}+h^{2}}\right)^{t}-1\right\}\right] \\
& =2 \pi \rho t\left\{1-\frac{h+\frac{1}{2} t}{\sqrt{c^{2}+h^{2}}}+\ldots\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

52. If the plain be of infinite extent, the attraction equals $2 \pi \rho t$; and this remarkable result is true, that it is independent of the distance from the plain. The same will be the case if the height of the station above the middle of the attracting
mass below, that is, $h+\frac{1}{2} t$, be so small that it may be neglected in comparison with the distance of the station from the furthest limit of the plain.
53. Ex. Suppose the height of the station above the middle of the mass below, that is, $h+\frac{1}{2} t$, is $\frac{1}{2}$ a mile and $c$ 10 miles. Then the second term within the brackets is less than 0.05 , and the attraction is very much the same as if the plain were unlimited in extent.
54. Cor. The result of this Proposition when the plain is unlimited in extent might have been foreseen from the result in the previous Proposition regarding the attraction of the frustum of a pyramid. Conceive an infinite number of slender pyramids to be drawn from the station intersecting the attracting plain; they will cut out of it an equal number of frustra, and the cosines of the angles they make with the perpendicular to the plain will be the thickness divided by the lengths of the frustra. But the attractions of the frustra are proportional to their lengths, and independent of the distance from the attracted point: (see Art. 49). Hence the resultant attraction of the whole will depend solely upon the thickness or depth of matter constituting the plain.
$\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{Rop}}$. To find the attraction of a rectangular mass, of small elevation compared with its length and breadth, upon a point lying in the plane of one of its larger sides.
55. Let the attracted point be the origin of co-ordinates; the axes of $x$ and $y$ parallel to the long edges of the tabular mass, the axis of $z$ being measured upwards. Let $x^{\prime} y^{\prime} z^{\prime}$ be the co-ordinates to any point of the mass : $x y$ co-ordinates to the nearest angle, $X Y$ to the furthest angle, $H$ the height of the mass; $\rho$ the density, supposed the same throughout.

Then $\rho d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} d z^{\prime}$ is the mass of the element; and the height being small, we may suppose the element projected on the plane of $x y$. Hence the whole attraction parallel to $x$

$$
=\rho \int_{x}^{x} \int_{y}^{r} \int_{0}^{\pi} \frac{x^{\prime} d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime} d z^{\prime}}{\left.\left\{x^{\prime 2}+y^{2 \prime}\right\}\right\}^{2}}=\rho H \int_{x}^{x} \int_{y}^{x} \frac{x^{\prime} d x^{\prime} d y^{\prime}}{\left\{x^{\prime 2}+y^{2}\right\}^{2}}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\rho H \int_{x}^{x}\left\{\frac{Y}{\left.\sqrt{x^{\prime 2}+Y^{2}}-\frac{y}{\sqrt{x^{\prime 2}+y^{2}}}\right\} \frac{d x^{\prime}}{x^{\prime}}}\right. \\
& =\rho H \log _{e}\left\{\frac{\sqrt{1+\frac{Y^{2}}{x^{8}}}+\frac{Y}{x}}{\sqrt{1+\frac{Y^{2}}{X^{2}}}+\frac{Y}{X}} \cdot \frac{\sqrt{1+\frac{y^{x}}{X^{2}}}+\frac{y}{X}}{\sqrt{1+\frac{y^{2}}{x^{2}}}+\frac{y}{x}}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

To simplify the formula put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{Y}{x}=\tan \theta_{1}, \frac{y}{X}=\tan \theta_{2}, \frac{Y}{X}=\tan \theta_{3}, \frac{y}{x}=\tan \theta_{4} \\
& \therefore \sqrt{1+\frac{Y^{2}}{x^{2}}}+\frac{Y}{x}=\frac{1+\sin \theta_{1}}{\cos \theta_{1}}=\tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and so of the rest. Hence, since 0.434 is the modulus of common logarithms,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { attraction }=\frac{\rho H}{0^{*} 434}\left\{\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{2}\right)+\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{2}\right)\right. \\
&\left.-\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{\mathrm{s}}\right)-\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{4}\right)\right\},
\end{aligned}
$$

which gives a remarkably simple rule for finding the attraction parallel to $x$ : that parallel to $y$ can be found in like manner.

It is easy to show, that if the density be half the mean density of the earth, that is, about the same as granite, $g$ be gravity, the radius of the earth $=20923713$ feet, and $H$ be expressed in feet, the coefficient above $=\frac{g H}{76127500}$.

This equals $g H \tan \left(\frac{1^{\prime \prime}}{569}\right)$. Hence, since the tangent of deflexion of the plumb-line caused by the attraction equals, by the parallelogram of forces, the ratio of the attraction to gravity, and the angle is very small,

Deflexion of plumb-line caused by the Tabular Mass parallel to the axis of $x$

$$
\begin{aligned}
&=\frac{1^{\prime \prime}}{569} H\left\{\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{1}\right)+\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{2}\right)\right. \\
&\left.\quad-\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{8}\right)-\log \tan \left(45^{\circ}+\frac{1}{2} \theta_{4}\right)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

It is evident that the Tabular Mass may be partly below and partly above the plane of $x y$, so long as the height or depth is not so great that its square may not be neglected in comparison with the square of the distance from the attracted point. In this case $H$ is the sum of the height and depth, above and below the plane of $x y$.
56. Ex. 1. The co-ordinates to the nearest and furthest angles of a tabular block of rock measured from the attracted point are 3 and $-16,40$ and 30 miles, and the height of the mass from bottom to top is 628 fcet. Show that the dcflexion of the plumb-line parallel to the shorter side of the parallelogram $=3 " \cdot 172$.

Ex. 2. A table-land 1610 feet high, commencing at a distance of 20 milcs from Takal K'hera, near the Great Arc of Meridian in India, runs 80 miles north, and 60 miles to the east and 60 to the west. Find the deviation of the plumbline at that station. It is about $5^{\prime \prime}$; so considerable as materially to affect the Survey operations, and to have rendered it necessary to abandon that place as a principal station.

In cases where the attracting mass is near, it is necessary to cut it up into prisms and calculate the cffect of each separately and add the results. Examples of this are seen in the celebrated casc of Schehallicn, and more recently in the calculation of the deflexion at Arthur's Seat, Edinburgh, by Lieut. Colonel James, Superintendent of the Ordnance Survey. See Philosophical Transactions for 1856, p. 591.
57. The irregular character of the surface of the Earth over large tracts of country, consisting of mountain and valley and ocean, may in some instances have a sensible effect, by presenting an excess or deficiency of attracting matter, upon the position of the plumb-line, in such a way as to derange delicate Survey operations. Hindostan affords a remarkable cxample of this, as the most extensive and the highest
mountain-ground in the world lies to the north of that continent, and an unbroken expanse of ocean stretches south down to the south pole. Both these causes, by opposite effects, make the plumb-line hang somewhat northerly of the true vertical.

In the following Propositions a method is laid down for calculating the attraction of an irregular superficial stratum of the Earth's surface, and making it depend altogether upon the contour of the surface. The method pursued is this : A law of geometric dissection of the surface is discovered which divides it into a number of four-sided spaces, such that if the height of the attracting mass were the same in them all, they would all attract the given station exactly to the same amount, whether far or near. In this case it would be necessary only to calculate for one space, then count the number of spaces in the country under consideration, and the final result is easily attained. The country being supposed irregular, the heights in the spaces will not be all alike. The principle, therefore, should be stated thus, that the attractions of the masses on the several compartments are in proportion to their mean heights. These mean heights are known by knowing the contour of the country.

Prop. To discover a Law of Dissection of the surface of the earth into compartments, so that the attractions of the masses of matter standing on them, upon a given station, shall be exactly proportional to the mean heights of the masses, be they far or near.
58. Suppose a number of great circles to be drawn from the station in question to the antipodes, making any angle $\beta$, each with the next, thus dividing the earth's surface (which we may in this calculation suppose to be a sphere, without incurring any sensible error) into a number of Lunes. Then, with the station as centre, describe on the surface a number of circles, at distances the law of which it is our object now to determine, dividing the whole into a number of four-sided compartments.

We will begin by calculating the attraction of a mass of matter, standing on one of these compartments, at a uniform height throughout, upon the station in a horizontal direction. P. A.

Let $\alpha$ and $\alpha+\phi$ be the angular distances from the station of the two circles bounding this compartment; $h$ the height of the mass; $\theta$ the angular distance along the surface of an elementary vertical prism of the mass; $a$ the radius of the earth; $\psi$ the angle which the plane of $\theta$ makes with the plane of the mid-line of the lune, and in which latter plane the resultant attraction evidently acts. The area of the base of the prism $=a^{2} \sin \theta d \psi d \theta$.

Since the height of prism ( $h$ ) is supposed very small, the distances of its two extremities from the station may be taken to be the same, and $=2 a \sin \frac{1}{2} \theta$. Its attraction along the chord of $\theta$, by Art. 48,

$$
=\frac{\rho a^{2} h \sin \theta d \theta d \psi}{4 a^{2} \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \theta} .
$$

Attraction along the tangent to $\theta=\frac{\rho h \sin \theta d \theta d \psi}{4 \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \theta} \cos \frac{1}{2} \theta$;
$\therefore$ attraction along the tangent to the mid-line of the lune

$$
=\frac{\rho h \cos ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \theta d \theta d \psi}{2 \sin \frac{1}{2} \theta} \cos \psi ;
$$

$\therefore$ attraction of the whole mass

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =\frac{\rho h}{2} \int_{a}^{a+\phi} \int_{-\frac{1}{2} \beta}^{\frac{1}{\beta} \beta} \frac{\cos ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \theta}{\sin \frac{1}{2} \theta} d \theta \cdot \cos \psi d \psi \\
& =\rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \int_{a}^{a+\phi} \frac{\cos ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \theta}{\sin \frac{1}{2} \theta} d \theta \\
& =2 \rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta\left\{\log _{e} \frac{\tan \frac{1}{4}(\alpha+\phi)}{\tan \frac{1}{4} \alpha}+\cos \frac{1}{2}(\alpha+\phi)-\cos \frac{1}{2} \alpha\right\} \\
& =2 \rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta\left\{\log _{e} \frac{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)+\sin \frac{1}{4} \phi}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)-\sin \frac{1}{4} \phi}-2 \sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right) \sin \frac{1}{4} \phi\right\} \\
& =4 \rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \sin \frac{1}{4} \phi\left\{\frac{1}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}-\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

neglecting only the cube and higher powers of $\sin \frac{1}{4} \phi$,

$$
=\rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \cdot \frac{\phi \cos ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}, \text { neglecting } \phi^{3} \& c .
$$

The law of dissection we shall choose will simplify this; for we are to assume such a relation between $\phi$ and $\alpha$ that the expression in $\phi$ may be constant, in order to make the attraction the same for all compartments in which $h$ is the same or varying as $h$ where the heights of the masses standing on the compartments are different. As the value of the constant to which we equal the function of $\alpha$ and $\phi$ is quite arbitrary, we will assume it such that when $\alpha$ and $\phi$ are small, $\phi$ shall $=\frac{1}{10} \alpha$ In this case $i t=\frac{\frac{1}{10} \alpha}{\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{10} \alpha}=\frac{4}{21}$.

Hence

$$
\frac{\phi \cos ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{1} \phi\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right)}=\frac{4}{21} \cdots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots(1),
$$

defines the Law of Dissection.
The attraction of the mass standing on the compartment, in consequence,

$$
=\frac{4}{21} \rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta ;
$$

an exceedingly simple expression. We may obtain it in terms of gravity as follows. Let $\rho$ the density be the same as that of the mountain Schehallien, viz. 2.75; the mean density, according to Mr Baily's repetition of the Cavendish experiment, being $5.66 ; g$ gravity ; $a=4000$ miles.

Now $g=\frac{4 \pi}{3} a \times$ mean density $=\frac{4 \pi}{3} a \frac{566}{275} \rho ;$
$\therefore$ attraction of mass on any compartment

$$
=\frac{4}{12} \frac{3}{4 \pi} \frac{275}{566} \frac{h}{a} g=0.000005523 h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \cdot g,
$$

being expressed in parts of a mile.

$$
4-2
$$

Since $0.000005523=\tan \left(1^{\prime \prime} .1392\right)$;
$\therefore$ deflection of the plumb-line caused by this attraction

$$
\begin{equation*}
=1^{\prime \prime} .1392 h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The method of using this theorem is as follows. When the numerical values of the successive pairs of $\alpha$ and $\phi$ are determined by the solution of equation (1) giving the law of dissection, lay them and the lunes down on a map of the country the attraction of which is to be found. It will thus be covered with compartments. After examining the map, write down the average heights of the masses standing on all the several compartments of any one lune; add them together, multiply the sum by $1^{\prime \prime} .1392 \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta$, and equation (2) shows that we have the deflection caused by the mass on the whole lune in the vertical plane of its middle line. Multiply by the cosine and then the sine of the azimuth of that middle line, and we have the deflections in the meridian and the primevertical. The same being done for all the lunes, and the results added, we have the effects in meridian and primevertical produced by the whole country under consideration.
59. Cor. That the mass on each compartment will attract as if collected at the middle of the mid-line appears from what follows. Let $\Theta$ be the distance at which the matter may be concentrated so as to produce the same effect as the actual mass. Now the area of the compartment

$$
\begin{gathered}
=\int_{a}^{\alpha+\phi} \int_{-\beta}^{+\beta} a^{2} \sin \theta d \theta d \psi=a^{2} \beta \int_{a}^{\alpha+\phi} \sin \theta d \theta \\
=a^{2} \beta\{\cos \alpha-\cos (\alpha+\phi)\}=2 a^{2} \beta \sin \frac{1}{2} \phi \sin \left(\alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

Then by the last Proposition,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\rho h \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta \frac{\phi \cos ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{1} \phi\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}=\text { attraction, by hypothesis } \\
=\rho h \frac{2 a^{2} \beta \sin \frac{1}{2} \phi \sin \left(\alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right)}{4 a^{2} \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \Theta} \cos \frac{1}{2} \Theta ;
\end{gathered}
$$

$$
\therefore \frac{\sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \Theta}{\cos \frac{1}{2} \Theta}=\frac{\frac{1}{2} \beta}{\sin \frac{1}{2} \beta} \frac{\sin \frac{1}{2} \phi}{\frac{1}{2} \phi} \frac{\sin ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}{\cos \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)} .
$$

Hence, if $\beta$ be not taken larger than $30^{\circ}$, and since $\phi$ is always small, this gives $\Theta=\alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi$, which coincides with the middle of the mid-line of the compartment.

Prop. To calculate the dimensions of the successive compartments from the lawo of dissection.
60. For this purpose we should solve the equation of last Proposition, viz.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\phi \cos ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)}=\frac{4}{21} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

But this cannot be done. We must therefore approximate, which will equally well suit our purpose. In order to afford a test of the values we arrive at the equation may be written under the following form. Putting the angle $\phi$ for the arc $\phi$,

$$
\begin{gather*}
\phi^{0}=\frac{4}{21} \frac{180}{\pi} \frac{\sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right)}{\cos ^{2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right)} ; \\
\text { or }=\log ^{-1}\left\{\begin{array}{l}
11.0379639 \\
+\log \sin \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{2} \phi\right) \\
-2 \log \cos \left(\frac{1}{2} \alpha+\frac{1}{4} \phi\right)
\end{array}\right\} . \tag{3}
\end{gather*}
$$

Equation (1) can be solved by expansion so long as $\alpha$ and $\phi$ are not too large.

It gives

$$
\begin{gathered}
\phi=\frac{4}{21}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)\left\{1-\frac{1}{6}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}+\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}\right\} \\
=\frac{2}{21}\left(\alpha+\frac{\phi}{2}\right)\left\{1+\frac{5}{6}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}\right\} ; \\
\therefore \frac{\alpha}{\phi}+\frac{1}{2}=\frac{21}{2}\left\{1-\frac{5}{6}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}\right\},
\end{gathered}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\alpha}{\phi}=10\left\{1-\frac{7}{8}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}\right\} \\
& \frac{\phi}{\alpha}=\frac{1}{10}\left\{1+\frac{7}{8}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\phi}{4}\right)^{2}\right\}=\frac{1}{10}\left\{1+\frac{7}{8}\left(\frac{\alpha}{2}+\frac{\alpha}{40}\right)^{2}\right\} \\
& = \\
& \frac{1}{10}\left(1+0.2411 a^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

or, if $\alpha$ be expressed in degrees,

$$
=\frac{1}{10}\left(1+0.000073 \alpha^{2}\right) \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots(4)
$$

Let $\alpha_{1} \alpha_{2} \alpha_{3} \ldots \phi_{1} \phi_{2} \phi_{3} \ldots$ be the successive values of $\alpha$ and $\phi$ for the several compartments of a lune. These are connected by the following relations:

$$
\alpha_{2}=\alpha_{1}+\phi_{1}, \quad \alpha_{3}=\alpha_{2}+\phi_{2}, \ldots \ldots
$$

Suppose that for the first compartment $a_{1}=0^{\circ} .75^{*}$, then


#### Abstract

- This particular value is here used becanse the calculations following are taken from a Paper, by the author, in the Philosophical Transactions for 1855, upon Himmalayan Attraction, and three-fourths of a degree is about the distance of the nearest hills from the northern station of the Great Indian Arc of Meridian. Any other value for $a_{1}$ might have been taken. The results above deduced are perfectly general, and are applicable to any other similar problem. If compartments with elevations or depressions occur in the map, nearer to the station than three-fourths of a degree, or about 52 miles, their dimensions can easily be calculated backwards, i.e. towards the station, by the help of the formula $$
\phi_{-n}=\frac{1}{10} \alpha_{-n}=\frac{1}{11} \alpha_{-n+1}, \text { since } \alpha_{-n+1}=\alpha_{-n}+\phi_{-n} .
$$

The succeeding values, reckoning from $\alpha_{1}$ and $\phi_{1}$ are here given, as they may be of use for reference.


$$
\begin{array}{ll}
a_{1}=0^{0} .75 & \phi_{1}=0^{0} .075 \\
\alpha_{0}=0.68 & \phi_{0}=0.068 \\
a_{-1}=0.62 & \phi_{-1}=0.062 \\
a_{-s}=0.56 & \phi_{-8}=0.056 \\
\alpha_{-3}=0.51 & \phi_{-3}=0.051 \\
\alpha_{-4}=0.46 & \phi_{-4}=0.046 \\
\alpha_{-5}=0.42 & \phi_{-5}=0.042 \\
\alpha_{-8}=0.38 & \phi_{-1}=0.038 \\
a_{-7}=0.34 & \phi_{-7}=0.034 \\
\alpha_{-1}=0.31 & \phi_{-8}=0.031
\end{array}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{cc}
\alpha_{-9}=0^{0} .28 & \phi-9=0^{0} .028 \\
\alpha_{-10}=0.25 & \phi_{-10}=0.025 \\
\alpha_{-11}=0.23 & \phi_{-11}=0.023 \\
\alpha_{-13}=0.21 & \phi_{-19}=0.021 \\
\alpha_{-13}=0.19 & \phi_{-13}=0.019 \\
\alpha_{-14}=0.17 & \phi_{-14}=0.017 \\
\alpha_{-15}=0.15 & \phi_{-15}=0.015 \\
\alpha_{-16}=0.14 & \phi-18=0.014 \\
\alpha_{-17}=0.13 & \phi_{-17}=0.013 \\
\& c . & \\
\& c .
\end{array}
$$

by (4) $\phi_{1}=0^{\circ} .075$; therefore $\alpha_{2}=0^{\circ} .825$ : and by proceeding in this way we obtain the following pairs of values by this formula.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \begin{array}{ll}
\hline a_{1}=0^{0} .75 & \phi_{1}=0^{\circ} .075 \\
\sigma_{2}=0.83 & \phi_{2}=0.083 \\
a_{3}=0.91 & \phi_{3}=0.091 \\
a_{4}=1.00 & \phi_{4}=0.100 \\
a_{5}=1.10 & \phi_{5}=0.110 \\
a_{6}=1.21 & \phi_{6}=0.121 \\
a_{7}=1.33 & \phi_{7}=0.133 \\
a_{8}=1.46 & \phi_{8}=0.146 \\
a_{9}=1.61 & \phi_{9}=0.161 \\
a_{10}=1.77 & \phi_{10}=0.177 \\
a_{11}=1.95 & \phi_{11}=0.195 \\
a_{12}=2.14 & \phi_{12}=0.214 \\
a_{13}=2.35 & \phi_{13}=0.235 \\
a_{14}=2.59 & \phi_{14}=0.259 \\
a_{15}=2.85 & \phi_{15}=0.285 \\
a_{13}=3.13 & \phi_{15}=0.313 \\
a_{17}=3.45 & \phi_{17}=0.345 \\
a_{18}=3.79 & \phi_{18}=0.379 \\
a_{19}=4.17 & \phi_{10}=0.417 \\
a_{20}=4.59 & \phi_{20}=0.459 \\
a_{21}=5.05 & \phi_{21}=0.505 \\
\hline
\end{array}
\end{aligned}
$$

That these results derived from the approximate formula (4) are thus far correct, we gather from the fact that the last pair, viz. $\alpha_{42}=38^{\circ} .86$ and $\phi_{42}=4^{\prime} .314$ sufficiently satisfy the test (3) when substituted. Beyond this pair, we cannot use (4), but must solve equation (1), or rather (3), by trial. This leads to the following pairs of values stretching to the antipodes.

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
a_{43}=43^{0} .17 & \phi_{44}=4^{0} .980 \\
a_{4}=48.15 & \phi_{4}=5.783 \\
a_{45}=53.93 & \phi_{45}=6.800 \\
a_{46}=60.73 & \phi_{46}=8.210
\end{array}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
a_{47}=68^{\circ} .94 & \phi_{47}=10^{\circ} .330 \\
a_{48}=79.27 & \phi_{48}=14.030 \\
a_{60}=93.30 & \phi_{40}=23.380 \\
a_{50}=116.68 \quad \phi_{50} \text { imperfect. }
\end{array}
$$

61. The formulæ here deduced may be applied to find the effect on the plumb-line of any mountain-region, or hollow (as in the case of the ocean), so long as the angle subtended at the station by any part of it is such as to allow its square to be neglected

In the Philosophical Transactions for 1855 and 1858-9, the author has applied these principles to find the effect of the Himmalayas and the mountain-region beyond them on the plumb-line in India, and has found that the meridian deflection caused in the northern station of the Great Arc of Meridian (lat. $29^{\circ} 30^{\prime} 48^{\prime \prime}$, and long. $77^{\circ} 42^{\prime}$ ) is nearly $28^{\prime \prime}$, as far as the data regarding the contour of the mass can be ascertained; and that the astronomical amplitudes between that and the next principal station (lat. $24^{\circ} 7^{\prime} 11^{\prime \prime}$ ), and between that and the third (lat. $18^{\circ} 3^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime}$ ), are diminished by the quantities $15^{\prime \prime} .9$ and 5 ".3. He has also shown that the meridian deflection between the first and third of these stations varies very nearly inversely as the distance from a point in the meridian in latitude $33^{\circ} 30^{\prime}$.
62. The effect of the deficiency of matter in the Ocean south of Hindostan down to the south pole is also calculated, upon an assumed but not improbable law of the depth, and found to produce a meridian deflection northwards at the three stations specified of about $6^{\prime \prime}, 9^{\prime \prime}, 10^{\prime \prime} .5$ respectively; and 19 ". 7 at Cape Comorin.
63. It is possible that, the superabundant matter in mountain-regions having been heaved up from below, there may be a deficiency of matter below the mountains which would under certain circumstances have the tendency of counteracting their effect on the plumb-line. This Mr Airy has suggested in a Paper in the Philosophical Transactions of 1855 , on the hypothesis that the deficiency is immediately below the mountains close to their mass. Upon the supposition that the mountains may have drawn their mass from the regions below through a considerable depth, by an extensive and small expansion of the matter in those lower regions, the author has calculated the modifying effect on the plumb-
line in the Transactions for 1858-9. This has brought to light the fact, that a trifling deviation in the density from that required for fluid-equilibrium, if it prevail through extensive tracts, may have a sensible effect upon the plumb-line. The following Proposition, with which we shall close this Chapter, will show this. These questions, in themselves interesting as problems in Attraction, become still more so, as we shall see, in the determination of the Figure of the Earth.

Prop. To find the effect on the plumb-line of a slight but wide-spread deviation in density in the interior of the earth, either in excess or defect, from that required by the laws of fluid-equilibrium.
64. Suppose vertical lines drawn down through the four angles of any compartment to a depth $d$, and a surface uniting the four extremitics drawn, so as to form the frustum of a pyramid of which the vertex is in the centre of the earth: draw also a vertical line of length $d$ through the mid-point of the compartment. Suppose the height of the matter standing on the compartment to be uniform and equal to one mile. Let the several vertical prisms of which it consists be conceived to be distributed downwards uniformly through the depth $d$, the density of this lengthened prism will be less than that of the superficial rock in the ratio of $1: d$. Let $u$ and $v$ be the distances of the extremities of this long prism from the station. Then the attraction of the short prism along the chord of the surface $=\frac{\text { mass }}{u^{2}}$, and (by Art. 48) that of the longer $=\frac{\text { mass }}{u v}$. Hence along the horizontal line at the station $\frac{\text { attraction of slender prism }}{\text { attraction of the prism at surface }}=\frac{u}{v}$.

Now in Art. 59, it has been shown that the attracting mass on any compartment may be considered concentrated in the mid-point. Much more may this be done with the horizontal layers of the frustum which are not of larger dimensions than the compartment, and are farther off from the station. Hence if $u_{1}$ and $v_{1}$ be the distances from the station of the extremities
of the vertical line $d$ through the middle point of the mid-line of the compartment, the attraction of the mass on the compartment, and the deflection caused by it, must both be diminished in the ratio of $u_{f}$ to $v_{1}$ to find the effect of the same mass distributed through a deptl $d$. Suppose the masses (one mile high) on $n$ compartments of any lune are thus distributed; then by Art. 58, formula (2),
Deflexion $=1^{\prime \prime} .1392 \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta\left\{\frac{u_{1}}{v_{1}}+\frac{u_{2}}{v_{2}}+\ldots \ldots+\frac{v_{n}}{v_{n}}\right\}$.
If $\beta=30^{\circ}$, the coefficient $=1^{\prime \prime} .1392 \times 0.258=0^{\prime \prime} .294$.
65. We will take an cxample. Let the width of the lune $\beta=30^{\circ}$, and let the 21 compartments from $\alpha_{1}$ to $\alpha_{2 n}$ (see Table in Art. 60) be included. This will be a tract of country $5^{\circ} .55-0^{\circ} .75=4^{\circ} .8$, or 334 miles in length, and the breadth at the mid-point will $=\sin \frac{1}{2}\left(5^{\circ} .55+0^{0} .75\right) \times$ the length of $30^{\circ}=0.055 \times 30 \times 69.5=114$ milcs; and, by spherical trigonometry, the area is, in round numbers, 38,500 square miles. We will take three examples of depth which (for convenience of calculation) we will express in the length of degrees, viz. $3^{\circ}, 6^{\circ}$, and $9^{\circ}$; which nearly equal 208, 417, and 625 miles. The vertical thicknesses of these three divisions of the frustum are each $=3^{\circ}=208$ miles. The widths, however, parallel to the horizon grow less in passing downwards. But owing to the convergency of the radii bounding the elementary prisms, the density increases in the distribution of the matter in exactly the same proportion that the area of the horizontal section diminishes. The amount of matter in the three divisions is therefore the same, and we may consider the volumes the same, and each equal to $38,500 \times 208=8,008,000$ cubic miles $=3-100,000$ th parts of the volume of the whole earth.

Now since the greatest of $u_{1} u_{2} \ldots u_{\mathrm{n}}$ is less than $6^{\circ}$, we may take the arc for the chord without sensible error. Then, with respect to all these quantitics, $\frac{u}{v}=$ the cosine of the angle of which $\frac{u}{d}$ is the cotangent. This enables us without difficulty
with the help of a Table of cosines and co-tangents to form the sum of the series in the last Article. The values of $u$ are the first 21 values of $\alpha$ in the Table in Art. 60.

| $d=3^{\circ}$ |  | $d=6^{0}$ |  | $d=9^{\circ}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\frac{u}{d}=\cot$ | $\cos =\frac{u}{v}$ | $\left.\frac{u}{d}=\cot \right\rvert\,$ | $\cos =\frac{u}{v}$ | $\frac{u}{d}=\cot$ | $\cos =\frac{u}{v}$ |
| 0.250 | 0.242 | 0.125 | 0.124 | 0.083 | 0.083 |
| 0.277 | 0.267 | 0.138 | 0.137 | 0.092 | 0.092 |
| 0.303 | 0.290 | 0.152 | 0.150 | 0.101 | 0.100 |
| 0.333 | 0.316 | 0.166 | 0.164 | 0.111 | 0.110 |
| 0.367 | 0.344 | 0.184 | 0.181 | 0.122 | 0.121 |
| 0.403 | 0.374 | 0.201 | 0.197 | 0.134 | 0.133 |
| 0.443 | 0.405 | 0.222 | 0.217 | 0.148 | 0.146 |
| 0.487 | 0.438 | 0.243 | 0.236 | 0.162 | 0.160 |
| 0.537 | 0.473 | 0.269 | 0.260 | 0.179 | 0.176 |
| 0.590 | 0.508 | 0.295 | 0.283 | 0.197 | 0.193 |
| 0.650 | 0.545 | 0.325 | 0.309 | 0.217 | 0.212 |
| 0.713 | 0.581 | 0.356 | 0.335 | 0.238 | 0.232 |
| 0.783 | 0.617 | 0.392 | 0.365 | 0.261 | 0.253 |
| 0.863 | 0.653 | 0.431 | 0.396 | 0.288 | 0.277 |
| 0.950 | 0.689 | 0.475 | 0.429 | 0.317 | 0.302 |
| 1.043 | 0.722 | 0.522 | 0.463 | 0.348 | 0.329 |
| 1.150 | 0.755 | 0.575 | 0.498 | 0.383 | 0.358 |
| 1.263 | 0.784 | 0.631 | 0.534 | 0.421 | 0.388 |
| 1.390 | 0.812 | 0.695 | 0.571 | 0.463 | 0.420 |
| 1.530 | 0.837 | 0.765 | 0.608 | 0.510 | 0.454 |
| 1.683 | 0.860 | 0.842 | 0.644 | 0.561 | 0.489 |
| sums $=11.512$ multiply by $0^{\prime \prime} .294=3^{\prime \prime} .385$ |  | $=7.101$ |  | $=5.028$ |  |
|  |  | $=2^{\prime \prime} .088$ |  | $=1^{\prime \prime} .478$ |  |

From this Table we gather, that the Deflections caused at the station by the superficial mass one mile thick, when distributed uniformly through the depths $208,417,625$ miles, are $3^{\prime \prime} .385,2^{\prime \prime} .088,1^{\prime \prime} .478$. The densities of the matter thus
diffused in these three cases are about $\frac{1}{200}$ th, $\frac{1}{600}$ th, $\frac{1}{600}$ th of the density of the superficial rock. If we multiply the above deflections by $2,4,6$, we have the deflections caused by matter, of 1-100th the density of superficial rock, distributed over the three depths, equal to $6^{\prime \prime} .770,8^{\prime \prime} .352,8^{\prime \prime} .868$. Retaining the first, subtracting the first from the second, and the second from the third, we have the three deflections caused by a mass of 208 miles vertical thickness (occupying 3-100,000th parts of the volume of the whole earth and of density 1-100th part of the density of the surface) the centre of which is at depths 104, 312, 521 miles: they are $6^{\prime \prime} .770,1^{\prime \prime} .582,0^{\prime \prime} .516$. We may finally change the comparison between the density of this space, $3-100,000$ ths of the earth's volume, in its three situations, with the density of surface, to a comparison with the average density of the earth itself at the several depths at which the centre of the space lies.

If $D$ be the density of the surface, $a$ the radius of the earth, the usually received law of density of the interior, determined from the fluid-theory, is

$$
\text { Density at depth } d=\frac{2 a D}{a-d} \sin \left(\frac{5 \pi}{6} \frac{a-d}{a}\right) \text {. }
$$

When $d=100,300,500$ miles, this gives the densities

$$
1.14 D, 1.43 D, 1.71 D
$$

Multiplying the last angles by the ratios of these densities to $D$, we have finally the Deflections-caused by an excess or defect of matter, prevailing through a space equal to $3-100,000$ th parts of the volume of the earth,and $1-100$ th part of the earth's density at the centre of the space-equal $7^{\prime \prime} .7$, $2^{\prime \prime} .3$, and $0^{\prime \prime} .9$, the depths of the centre of the space being about $100,300,500$ miles.

The form of the space in its three positions is shown in the diagram; viz. $D G, F I, H K$; and $O, P, Q$ are their centres. The particular form arises from the manner in which the mass is dissected, so as to make the calculation feasible. The result serves to show the kind of effect which slight but extensive variations from the density of fluid-equilibrium in the hidden
regions below may have upon the plumb-line: and we shall find the use of this when we come to consider the Figure of the Earth : (see Art. 98).
66. Had the width $D B$ been equal to the middle width at $a$, so as to make the boundaries $B C, D E$ parallel, the effect

would have been very much greater. Moreover the defect or excess in density which we have taken, viz. 1-100th, might have been chosen larger, and the deflections proportionably
increased. For there are many kinds of rock, as granite, which differ so in density in the different specimens that the difference between the extremes is greater even than 1-10th of the mean. And if this difference exists at the surface, it does not seem to be improper to suppose that great variations may exist also below, from the effect of the cooling down and solidifying of the crust, even much greater than 1-100 th.

## FIGURE OF THE EARTH.

## CHAPTER I.

THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH CONSIDERED AS A FLUID MASS, AND THEREFORE CONSISTING OF STRATA NEARLY SPHERICAL.
67. After it was known that the earth is of a globular form, Newton was the first who demonstrated that it is not a perfect sphere. From theoretical considerations and also from the discovery that a pendulum moves slower at the equator than in higher latitudes, he arrived at the conclusion that its form is that of an oblate spheroid. This subject we propose to consider fully in the present Chapter, on the hypothesis that the Earth was a fluid mass when it assumed its present general form. The calculation is one of great difficulty, and would indeed be impracticable did we not know that the figure differs but little from a spherc.

As a first approximation we shall inquire whether a homogeneous fluid mass revolving about a fixed axis can be made to maintain a spheroidal form according to the laws of fluid pressure.

Prop. A homogeneous mass of fluid in the form of a spheroid revolves with a uniform velocity about an axis: required to determine whether the equilibrium of the surface left free is possible.
68. Let $a$ and $c$ be the semi-axes of the spheroid referred to three axes of rectangular co-ordinates, $\boldsymbol{c}$ being that about which it revolves: also let $c^{2}=a^{2}\left(1-e^{2}\right)$. The forces which act upon the particle ( $x y z$ ) are the centrifugal force and the attraction of the spheroid parallel to the axes: these latter are given in Art. 12, and are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{2 \pi \rho}{e^{3}}\left\{\sqrt{1-e^{2}} \sin ^{-1} e-e\left(1-e^{2}\right)\right\} x, \\
& \frac{2 \pi \rho}{e^{8}}\left\{\sqrt{1-e^{2}} \sin ^{-1} e-e\left(1-e^{2}\right)\right\} y, \\
& \frac{4 \pi \rho}{e^{3}}\left\{e-\sqrt{1-e^{2}} \sin ^{-1} e\right\} z .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let these be represented by $A x, B y, C z$. Let $w$ be the angular velocity of the rotation, then $w^{2} \sqrt{x^{2}+y^{2}}$ is the centrifugal force of the particle ( $x y z$ ), and the resolved parts of it parallel to the axes of $x, y, z$ are $w^{2} x, w^{2} y, 0$. Hence $X, Y, Z$, the forces acting on ( $x y z$ ) parallel to the axes, are

$$
X=-\left(A-w^{2}\right) x, \quad Y=-\left(B-w^{2}\right) y, \quad Z=-C z
$$

These make $X d x+Y d y+Z d z$ a perfect differential, and therefore so far the equilibrium is possible.

The equation of fluid equilibrium gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{1}{\rho} d p & =X d x+Y d y+Z d z \\
& =-\left(A-w^{2}\right)(x d x+y d y)-C z d z \\
\therefore \frac{2 p}{\rho} & =\text { constant }-\left(A-w^{2}\right)\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)-C z^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

At the surface $p=0$, and therefore

$$
\frac{A-w^{2}}{C}\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)+z^{2}=\text { const. }
$$

is the equation to the surface; and this is a spheroid, and therefore the equilibrium is possible, the form of the spheroid being properly assumed. The eecentricity is given by the condition

$$
\begin{gathered}
1-e^{2}=\frac{c^{2}}{a^{2}}=\frac{\Lambda-w^{2}}{C}, \\
\text { or } \frac{w^{2}}{2 \pi \rho}=\frac{\sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{3}} \sin ^{-1} e-3 \frac{1-e^{2}}{e^{2}}+\frac{2}{e^{3}}\left(1-e^{2}\right)^{1} \sin ^{-1} e ;
\end{gathered}
$$

$$
\therefore \frac{w^{2}}{2 \pi \rho}+3 \frac{1-e^{2}}{e^{2}}-\frac{\left(3-2 e^{2}\right) \sqrt{1-e^{2}}}{e^{3}} \sin ^{-1} e=0
$$

Now observation shows that $\frac{1}{289}=$ the ratio of the centrifugal force at the equator to gravity at the equator. Hence

$$
\frac{1}{289}=\frac{w^{2} a}{\frac{4}{3} \pi \rho a-w^{2} a} ; \quad \therefore \frac{w^{2}}{2 \pi \rho}=\frac{1}{435} .
$$

By expanding in powers of $e$ and neglecting powers higher than the second, because we know that the earth is nearly spherical, we have

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sin ^{-1} e=e+\frac{1}{2} \frac{e^{3}}{3}+\frac{1 \cdot 3}{2 \cdot 4} \frac{e^{5}}{5}+\ldots \\
\sqrt{1-e^{2}}=1-\frac{1}{2} e^{2}-\frac{1 \cdot 1}{2 \cdot 4} e^{4} ; \\
\therefore \frac{1}{435}=\left(\frac{3}{e^{2}}-2\right)\left(1-\frac{1}{2} e^{2}-\frac{1}{8} e^{4}\right)\left(1+\frac{1}{6} e^{2}+\frac{3}{40} e^{4}\right)-\frac{3}{e^{2}}+3 \\
=\left(\frac{3}{e^{2}}-2\right)\left(1-\frac{1}{3} e^{2}-\frac{2}{15} e^{4}\right)-\frac{3}{e^{2}}+3=\frac{4 e^{2}}{15} ; \\
\therefore e^{2}=\frac{1}{116} .
\end{gathered}
$$

If $\epsilon$ be the ellipticity, then

$$
\epsilon=\frac{a-c}{a}=1-\sqrt{1-e^{2}}=\frac{1}{2} e^{2}=\frac{1}{232} .
$$

This result is so much greater than that obtained by other methods, as we shall see, that it decides against our considering the earth's mass to be homogeneous. Indeed it is a priori highly improbable that the mass should be homogeneous, since the pressure must increase in passing towards the centre and the matter be in consequence compressed.
P. A.
69. Another value of $e$, nearly $=1$, satisfies the equation. But this does not give the figure of any of the heavenly bodies, since none of them are very elliptical.

Since there are two values of $e$ which satisfy the equation, it might be supposed that the equilibrium of the mass under one of these forms would be unstable, and, upon any derangement taking place, the fluid would pass to the other as a stable form. But Laplace has shown (Méc. Céles. Liv. III. §21) that for a given primitive impulse there is but one form. In fact it is easily seen that for a given valuc of $w$, the angular velocity, the vis viva of two equal masses, so different in their form as to have $e$ small and nearly equal unity, must be very different, and that therefore the mass cannot pass from one form to the other without a new impulse from without being given to its parts.
70. The relation between $w$ and $e$ in Art. 68, shows that as $w$ alters $e$ alters, and vice versâ. By putting $\frac{d w}{d e}=0$, we find the greatest value of $w$ which is consistent with equilibrium. This after some long numerical calculations gives

$$
e=\frac{17197}{27197}, \text { and time of rotation }=0.1009 \text { day } .
$$

71. Before proceeding to calculate the ellipticity on the hypothesis of the earth's mass being heterogeneous we will take the following extrome case. The density increases as we pass down towards the centre. Suppose that at the centre it is infinitely greater than elsewhere: that is, suppose the whole force resides in the centre. The casc of nature must lic between this hypothesis and that of the earth's being homogeneous.

Prop. To calculate the ellipticity of a mass of fluid revolving about a fixed axis and attracted by a force residing wholly in the centre of the fluid and varying inversely as the square of the distance.
72. Let $M$ be the mass of the fluid; the other quantities as before;

$$
\therefore X=-\frac{M x}{r^{3}}+w^{2} x, \quad Y=-\frac{M y}{r^{3}}+w^{2} y, \quad Z=-\frac{M z}{r^{3}} .
$$

Then the equation $X d x+Y d y+Z d z=0$ becomes

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{M}{r^{3}}(x d x+y d y+z d z)-w^{2}(x d x+y d y)=0 ; \\
\therefore \frac{M}{y^{2}} d r-\frac{w^{2}}{2} d\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)=0 \\
\therefore \frac{M}{r}+\frac{w^{2}}{2}\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)=\text { constant }=C
\end{gathered}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{1}{289}=\frac{w^{2} a}{\frac{M}{a^{2}}-w^{2} a}, \therefore \frac{M}{w^{2} a^{3}}=290 ; \\
\therefore \frac{1}{r} \text { or } \frac{1}{\sqrt{x^{2}+y^{2}+z^{2}}}=\frac{C}{M}-\frac{1}{580} \frac{x^{2}+y^{2}}{a^{3}} .
\end{gathered}
$$

By reversing this, squaring, expanding, and neglecting the square of $\frac{1}{580}$, this is seen to be the equation to a spheroid.

When $x=0$ and $y=0$, then $z=c$; when $z=0, x^{2}+y^{2}=a^{2}$;

$$
\begin{gathered}
\therefore \frac{1}{c}=\frac{C}{M}, \frac{1}{a}=\frac{C}{M}-\frac{1}{580} \frac{1}{a}, \frac{c}{a}=\frac{580}{581} ; \\
\therefore \epsilon=\frac{1}{581} .
\end{gathered}
$$

This value of $\epsilon$ is too small (as we might have expected), as $\frac{1}{232}$ is too large, to agree with the form deduced in other ways.

Prop. To find the equation of equilibrium of a heterogeneous mass of fluid consisting of strata each nearly spherical, and revolving about a fixed axis passing through the centre of gravity with a uniform angular velocity.
73. Let $X Y Z$ be the sums of the resolved parts of all the forces which act upon any particle ( $x y z$ ) of the fluid, parallel to the axes of co-ordinates, $\rho^{\prime}$ the density at that point, $p$ the pressure. Then the equation of fluid equilibrium is

$$
\frac{d p}{\rho^{\prime}}=X d x+Y d y+Z d z .
$$

At the surface, and also throughout any internal stratum of equal pressure and therefore of equal density, in passing from point to point $d p=0$.

Hence

$$
X d x+Y d y+Z d z=0
$$

is the differential equation to the exterior surface and to the surfaces of all the internal strata ; the particular value assigned to the constant after integration determining to which surface the integral belongs.
The following property belongs to all these surfaces. If $d s$ be the element of any curve drawn on the surface through $(x y z)$, and $R$ be the resultant of $X Y Z$; then the equation may be written

$$
\frac{X}{R} \frac{d x}{d s}+\frac{Y}{R} \frac{d y}{d s}+\frac{Z}{R} \frac{d z}{d s}=0,
$$

which shows that the resultant force is at right angles to any line in the surface, and therefore to the surface itself at the point ( $x y z$ ).

The equilibrium will be the same if we suppose the rotatory motion not to exist, but apply to each particle a force equal to the centrifugal force caused by the rotation. The forces then acting on the fluid will be the centrifugal force and the mutual attraction of the parts of the fluid. Let $V$ be the potential Art. 18) for this mass, then

$$
-\frac{d V}{d x},-\frac{d V}{d y},-\frac{d V}{d z}
$$

are the attractions parallel to the three axes tending towards the origin of co-ordinates. Let $w$ be the angular velocity of
rotation about the axis of $z$, taken as the fixed axis; $w^{2} \cdot x$ and $w^{2} . y$ will be the centrifugal force at the point $(x y z)$. Then the differential equation to the surface and the strata becomes

$$
\begin{gathered}
0=\left(\frac{d V}{d x}+w^{2} x\right) d x+\left(\frac{d V}{d y}+w^{2} y\right) d y+\frac{d V}{d z} d z \\
\text { or constant }=V+\frac{w^{2}}{2}\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

Let $r$ be the distance of the point ( $x y z$ ) from the origin, and $\theta$ the angle $r$ makes with the axis of $z$, and $\cos \theta=\mu$ : then $x^{2}+y^{2}=r^{2} \sin ^{2} \theta=\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) r^{2}$. Also let $m$ be the ratio of the centrifugal force at the equator to gravity at the equator (or $\frac{1}{289}$ ); let $a^{\prime}$ be the mean radius of the stratum through ( $x y z$ ) ; a the radius of the equator; then

$$
\begin{gathered}
m=w^{2} \mathrm{a} \div \frac{M}{\mathrm{a}^{2}}=\frac{w^{2} \mathrm{a}^{3}}{M} \\
\text { and } M=4 \pi \int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime}=\frac{4}{3} \pi \phi(\mathrm{a}) \text { suppose }
\end{gathered}
$$

the strata being considered spherical because of the smallness of the numerator in the value of $m$;

$$
\therefore m=\frac{3 v^{2} \mathrm{a}^{3}}{4 \pi \phi(\mathrm{a})}, \quad \therefore v^{2}=\frac{4 \pi}{3} m \frac{\phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}},
$$

and the equation becomes

$$
\begin{gathered}
\text { constant }=V+\frac{2 \pi}{3} m \frac{\phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) r^{2} \\
=V+\frac{4 \pi}{9} m \frac{\phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}} r^{2}+\frac{2 \pi}{3} m \frac{\phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) r^{2},
\end{gathered}
$$

this arrangement being made, because the second and third terms as they now stand, are Laplace's Functions of the order 0 and 2. (See Art. 39, Ex. 1.)

Now since the mass is supposed to be fluid and the external surface nearly spherical, it follows that as the heavier parts,
which are all free to move, will sink through the lighter, and lie in layers, these layers will also be nearly spherical, otherwise there will be a greater pressure on one part than on another, and the equilibrium of the layer or stratum will not exist. We may therefore assume as a consequence of the fluidity and the form of the surface that the strata also are nearly spherical.

By Art. 46, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
V & =\frac{4 \pi}{r} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime 2}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{a^{\prime 4}}{3 r} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{a^{\prime+3}}{(2 i+1) r^{4}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime} \\
& +4 \pi \int_{a}^{a} \rho^{\prime}\left\{a^{\prime}+\frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{a^{\prime} r}{3} Y_{1}^{\prime}+\ldots+\frac{r^{\prime}}{(2 i+1) a^{\prime-2}} Y_{i}^{\prime}+\ldots\right)\right\} d a^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

In this put

$$
r=a\left(1+Y_{1}+\ldots Y_{i}+\ldots\right) \text { and } \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime}=\phi(a)
$$

as before. Then substitute this value of $V$ in the equation to the strata and equate terms of the order $i$. (See Art. 35.)

The constant parts give

$$
\int \frac{d p}{\rho^{\prime}}=\frac{4 \pi}{3} \frac{\phi(a)}{a}+4 \pi \int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+\frac{4 \pi}{9} m a^{2} \frac{\phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}},
$$

and the terms of the order $i$ give

$$
\begin{aligned}
\frac{\phi(a)}{3 a} Y_{i} & -\frac{1}{(2 i+1) a^{i+1}} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{\prime+s} Y_{i}^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime} \\
& -\frac{a^{i}}{2 i+1} \int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(\frac{Y_{i}^{\prime}}{a^{\prime i-2}}\right) d a^{\prime}=0
\end{aligned}
$$

except when $i=2$, in which case the second side is

$$
\frac{m}{6} \frac{a^{2} \phi(\mathrm{a})}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)
$$

By this equation $Y_{1}$ is to be calculated, and then the form
of the stratum of which the mean radius is $a$ is known by the formula

$$
r=a\left(1+Y_{1}+Y_{2}+\ldots+Y_{1}+\ldots\right) .
$$

Prop. To prove that $Y_{i}=0$, excepting the case of $i=2$.
74. Since $Y_{i}$ and $\rho$ are functions of $a$, they may be expanded into ascending series of the form

$$
Y_{i}=W a^{\prime}+\ldots, \rho=D+D^{\prime} a^{\prime \prime}+\ldots
$$

where $D$ is the density at the centre of the earth, and is as well as $W$ and $D^{\prime}$ independent of $a: s, n \ldots$ must not be negative, otherwise $Y_{i}$ and $\rho$ would be infinite at the centre.
Now when these and the corresponding series obtained by putting $a^{\prime}$ for $a$, are substituted in the equation of the strata in the last Article, and the first side arranged in powers of $a$, the various coefficients ought to vanish ; excepting when $i=2$, because then the second side is not zero. We shall therefore substitute these series, and search for values of $W$ and $s$ which satisfy the condition.

$$
\phi(a)=3 \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime}=D a^{3}+\frac{3 D^{\prime}}{n+3} a^{n+3}+\ldots
$$

After two easy integrations the equation of the strata becomes

$$
W D\left(\frac{1}{3} a^{i+2}-\frac{a^{n+2}}{2 i+1} a^{i}\right)+\ldots=0 .
$$

No value of $s$ will cause these terms to vanish. The only apparent case is when $i=1$, for then by putting $s=i-2$ the part in the brackets vanishes: but in this particular case $s=-1$, and is negative and therefore inadmissible.
Hence the only way of satisfying the condition is by putting $W=0$; this shows that $Y_{6}$ has no first term, that is, that it has no term at all and is therefore zero.

Prop. To find the value of $Y_{s}$, and to prove that the strata are all spheroidal, concentric and with a common axis.
75. The equation for calculating $Y_{2}$ is, by Art. 73,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{\phi(a)}{3 a} Y_{2}-\frac{1}{5 a^{3}} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{15} Y_{2}^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime}-\frac{a^{2}}{5} \int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d Y_{2}^{\prime}}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime} \\
=\frac{m}{6} \frac{a^{2} \phi(a)}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

Suppose $Y_{2}$ (and similarly $Y_{2}^{\prime}$ ) is expanded in a series of powers of $\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}$ with indeterminate coefficients to be ascertained by the condition, that they shall satisfy the above equation. These coefficients will be functions of $a$ only, as it is clear from the right-hand side of the equation that $\omega$ does not enter into the value of $Y_{2}$; and $Y_{2}$ consists of only one term, that involving the simple power of $\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}$ : Let it be $\varepsilon\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right), \varepsilon$ being a small quantity of the order of $m$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
r & =a\left\{1+\varepsilon\left(\frac{1}{8}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\}, \mu=\sin \text { (latitude) }=\sin l \\
& =a\left(1-\frac{2}{3} \varepsilon\right)\left(1+\varepsilon \cos ^{2} l\right), \text { since } \varepsilon \text { is small. }
\end{aligned}
$$

This is the equation to a spheroid from the centre, $\varepsilon$ being the ellipticity. The axis-minor coincides with the axis of revolution of the whole mass. Hence the strata are concentric spheroids, the minor-axes of which coincide with the axis of revolution of the whole mass.

Prop. To obtain an approximate law of the density of the strata.
76. By Art. 73 we have the following equation for calculating the pressure on the stratum of which the radius is $a$, neglecting the small term,

$$
\int_{0}^{a} \frac{1}{\rho^{\prime}} \frac{d p}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}=\frac{4 \pi}{3} \frac{\phi(a)}{a}+4 \pi \int_{a}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}
$$

Laplace has integrated this equation on the supposition that the change in pressure in descending through the strata varies as the change in the square of the density (Mémoires de l'Institut, Tom. III. p. 496). This law of compression differs from that of elastic fluids, in which the change in pressure varies as the change in density. The law used by

Laplace is à priori more probably true than the law of compression of elastic fluids, for the greater the density of tenacious and semi-fluid masses the greater must be the increase of pressure to produce a given increase of density. See also some remarks on this subject by Professor Challis in the Phil. Mag. Vol. xxxviII. The approximate truth of this law is, however, shown by the accuracy of the results to which it leads us.

Putting, then, $d p=\frac{1}{2} k d \cdot \rho^{n}, k$ being a constant,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{0}^{a} \frac{1}{\rho^{\prime}} \frac{d \rho^{\prime}}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}=k(\rho+\text { constant }) ; \\
\therefore k a(\rho+\text { const. })=4 \pi \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime \prime} d a^{\prime}+4 \pi a \int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime},
\end{gathered}
$$

since $\phi(a)=3 \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime}$. Differentiate* with respect to $a$;
$\therefore k\left(\frac{d . \rho a}{d a}+\right.$ const. $)=4 \pi \rho a^{2}+4 \pi \int_{a}^{s} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}-4 \pi \rho a^{2}=4 \pi \int_{a}^{4} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}$;

$$
\therefore \frac{d^{2} \cdot \rho a}{d a^{2}}+q^{2} \cdot \rho a=0, \text { putting } \frac{4 \pi}{k}=q^{2} ;
$$

$$
\therefore \rho a=Q \sin (q a+B) ; \therefore \rho=\frac{Q}{a} \sin (q a+B) .
$$

When $a=0, \rho=\frac{Q \sin B}{0} ; \therefore B=0$, otherwise $\rho$ would be infinite at the centre, which cannot be;

$$
\therefore \rho=\frac{Q}{a} \sin q a \text {, }
$$

$Q$ and $q$ being unknown constants.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { - In order to explain how to differentiate a definite integral with respect to a } \\
& \text { quantity involved in the limits, let } f f(x)=F(x)+\text { const, } \\
& \qquad \therefore \int_{b}^{a} f(x) d x=F(a)-F(b) ; \\
& \therefore \frac{d}{d a} \int_{0}^{a} f(x) d x=\frac{d F(a)}{d a}=f(a) ; \frac{d}{d b} \int_{b}^{a} f(x) d \varepsilon=-\frac{d F(b)}{d b}=-f(b) .
\end{aligned}
$$

$\mathrm{P}_{\mathrm{rop}}$. To obtain an equation for calculating the ellipticity of the strata.
77. Substitute $\varepsilon\left(\frac{1}{8}-\mu^{4}\right)$ for $Y_{2}$ and $\varepsilon^{\prime}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)$ for $Y_{\varepsilon}^{\prime}$ in the equation of the last Proposition but one, and we have, after dividing by $\frac{1}{8}-\mu^{2}$,
$\frac{\phi(a)}{3 a} \varepsilon-\frac{1}{5 a^{3}} \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{\prime 5} \varepsilon^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime}-\frac{a^{2}}{5} \int_{a}^{2} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d \xi^{\prime}}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}=\frac{m}{6} \frac{a^{2} \phi(a)}{a^{3}}$.
Divide both sides by $a^{2}$, and differentiate with respect to $a$; then multiply by $a^{\text {a }}$, and differentiate again, and divide by the coefficient of $\frac{d^{2} \varepsilon}{d a^{a}}$;

$$
\therefore \frac{d^{2} \xi}{d a^{2}}+\frac{6 \rho a^{2}}{\phi(a)} \frac{d \varepsilon}{d a}-\left\{1-\frac{\rho a^{8}}{\phi(a)}\right\} \frac{6 \varepsilon}{a^{2}}=0 .
$$

This may be put into another form. Multiply by $\phi(a)$, then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{d}{d a}\left\{\phi(a) \frac{d \varepsilon}{d a}\right\}+\frac{d}{d a}\left\{3 \rho a^{2} \varepsilon\right\}=\frac{6}{a^{2}} \phi(a) \varepsilon+3 a^{2} \varepsilon \frac{d \rho}{d a} ; \\
\text { or } \frac{d^{2}}{d a^{2}}\{\phi(a) \varepsilon\}=\frac{6}{a^{2}} \phi(a) \varepsilon+3 a^{2} \varepsilon \frac{d \rho}{d a} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Cor. 1. By putting $a=\mathrm{a}$ in the first equation of this last Article, we have the following equation, which we shall find of use;

$$
\int_{0}^{\mathrm{A}} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{\prime 5} \xi^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime}=\frac{5}{3} \mathrm{a}^{2} \phi(\mathrm{a})\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) .
$$

Prop. To find an expression for the ellipticity of the strata, with the law of density deduced in the last Proposition but one.
78. In the equation of last Article put $\rho=\frac{Q}{a} \sin q a$.

Now $\phi(a)=3 \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime \prime} d a^{\prime}=3 Q\left[-\frac{a}{q} \cos q a+\frac{1}{q^{2}} \sin q a\right]$.

Also $\frac{d \rho}{d a}=Q\left\{\frac{q}{a} \cos q a-\frac{1}{a^{2}} \sin q a\right\}=-\frac{q^{2}}{3 a^{2}} \phi(a)$, and our equation becomes

$$
\frac{d^{2} \cdot \phi(a) \varepsilon}{d a^{2}}+q^{2} \cdot \phi(a) \varepsilon=\frac{6}{a^{2}} \phi(a) \cdot \varepsilon .
$$

To integrate this put $\phi(a) \epsilon=\frac{1}{a^{2}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} \int_{0}^{a^{\prime}} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime 2}$;

$$
\therefore \frac{d \cdot \phi(a) \varepsilon}{d a}=-\frac{2}{a^{s}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} \int_{0}^{a^{\prime}} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime 2}+\frac{1}{a} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime} ;
$$

$$
\therefore \frac{d^{2} \cdot \phi(a) \varepsilon}{d a^{2}}=\frac{6}{a^{4}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} \int_{0}^{a^{\prime}} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime 2}-\frac{2}{a^{4}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime}-\frac{1}{a^{2}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+x ;
$$

$$
\therefore x-\frac{3}{a^{2}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+\frac{q^{2}}{a^{2}} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime 2}=0
$$

Multiply by $a^{2}$ and differentiate;

$$
\therefore a^{2} \frac{d x}{d a}+2 a x-3 a x+q^{2} a \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime}=0 .
$$

Divide by $a$ and differentiate, and then divide by $a$;

$$
\frac{d^{2} x}{d a^{2}}+q^{2} x=0 .
$$

The solution of this is

$$
x+C q^{2} \sin (q a+B)=0
$$

$C$ and $B$ being independent of $a$;

$$
\therefore \int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime} x^{\prime} d a^{\prime}=-C q a \cos (q a+B)+C \sin (q a+B) ;
$$

$\therefore \phi(a) \varepsilon=\frac{1}{a^{2}}\left\{C a^{2} \sin (q a+B)+\frac{2 C}{q} a \cos (q a+B)\right.$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.-\frac{2 C}{q^{2}} \sin (q a+B)+\frac{C}{q} a \cos (q a+B)-\frac{C}{q^{2}} \sin (q a+B)\right\} \\
& =C\left\{\left(1-\frac{3}{q^{2} a^{2}}\right) \sin (q a+B)+\frac{3}{q^{a}} \cos (q a+B)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In our case $B=0$, otherwise the ellipticity at the centre would be infinite, as is easily seen by expanding $\varepsilon$ in powers of $a$.

Hence, if we substitute for $\phi(a)$

$$
\varepsilon=\frac{C q^{2}}{3 Q} \frac{\left(1-\frac{3}{q^{*} a^{2}}\right) \tan q a+\frac{3}{q a}}{\tan q a-q a} .
$$

And $\epsilon$ being the ellipticity of the surface,

$$
\frac{\varepsilon}{\epsilon}=\frac{\tan q a-q a}{\tan q a-q a} \frac{\left(1-\frac{3}{q^{2} a^{2}}\right) \tan q a+\frac{3}{q a}}{\left(1-\frac{3}{q^{2} a^{2}}\right) \tan q a+\frac{3}{q^{a}}}
$$

This gives the law of decrease in the ellipticity of the strata in passing down from the surface to the centre.

By Art. 77, Cor.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{5}{3} a^{2} \phi(\mathrm{a})\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right)=\int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{\prime 5} \varepsilon^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime}=Q \int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \frac{\sin q a^{\prime}}{a^{\prime}} \frac{d}{d a^{\prime}}\left(a^{\prime 5} \varepsilon^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime} \\
=Q\left\{a^{4} \in \sin q a+\int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} a^{\prime 3} \varepsilon^{\prime}\left(\sin q a^{\prime}-q a^{\prime} \cos q a^{\prime}\right) d a^{\prime}\right\} \text { by parts. }
\end{gathered}
$$

Substituting for $\varepsilon^{\prime}$ from the expression already found for $\varepsilon$, integrating and reducing, the integral in this expression.

$$
=\frac{\epsilon}{q^{4}} \frac{(\tan q \mathrm{a}-q \mathrm{a}) \sin q \mathrm{a}}{\left(1-\frac{3}{q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}}\right) \tan q \mathrm{a}+\frac{3}{q^{\mathrm{a}}}}\left\{6 q^{9} \mathrm{a}^{2}-15-\frac{q^{9} \mathrm{a}^{3}-15 q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q^{\mathrm{a}}}\right\}
$$

Also $\phi(\mathrm{a})=\frac{3 Q}{q^{2}} \sin q \mathrm{a}\left(1-\frac{q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q^{\mathrm{a}}}\right)$.
Hence $\frac{m}{2 \epsilon}=$

$$
1-\frac{q^{4} \mathrm{a}^{4}-3 q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}+\frac{3 q^{3} \mathrm{a}^{3}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}+\left(1-\frac{q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right)\left(6 q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}-15-\frac{q^{3} \mathrm{a}^{3}-15 q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right)}{5\left(1-\frac{q^{\mathrm{a}}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right)\left(q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}-3+\frac{3 q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right)}
$$

$$
\left.=\frac{2 q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}-q^{4} \mathrm{a}^{4}-\frac{q^{3} \mathrm{a}^{3}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}-\frac{q^{4} \mathrm{a}^{4}}{\tan ^{2} q \mathrm{a}}}{5\left(1-\frac{q^{\mathrm{a}}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right)\left(q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}-3+\frac{3 q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right.}\right) .
$$

Put $\frac{q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}=1-z$ to facilitate the calculation;

$$
\therefore \epsilon=\frac{5 m}{2} \frac{z\left(q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}-3 z\right)}{-q^{4} \mathrm{a}^{4}+3 q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2} z-q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2} z^{2}}=\frac{5 m}{2} \frac{1-\frac{3 z}{q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}}}{3-z-\frac{q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}}{z}} .
$$

When this is calculated for the surface, we shall be able to find the ellipticity of any stratum we like by the ratio of $\varepsilon$ to $\epsilon$ already found above.

Prop. To prove that the ellipticity of the strata decreases from the surface towards the centre.
79. We assume that the density of the Earth increases from the surface to the centre. Let then $\rho=D-E a^{n}+\ldots$, where $E$ is positive: and $\varepsilon=A+B a^{m}+\ldots$. Then

$$
\frac{\rho a^{3}}{\phi(a)}=1-\frac{n}{n+3} \frac{E}{D} a^{n}+\ldots=1-H a^{n}+\ldots, H \text { positive } .
$$

Put these in the differential equation in $\varepsilon$ of Art. 77; it gives

$$
B\left(m^{2}+5 m\right) a^{m-2}-6 A H a^{n-2}+\ldots=0
$$

Neither $m$ nor $B$ can equal zero, because then the second term of $\varepsilon$ only merges into the first. Nor can $m=-5$, a negative quantity. Hence the first term will not vanish of itself. But we may make the first and second vanish together by putting $n=m$ and $B\left(m^{2}+5 m\right)=6 A H$. Hence $B$ must be positive. And therefore near the centre $\varepsilon$ increases towards the surface.

In thus increasing, suppose it attains a maximum, and then
decreases. At this point $\frac{d \xi}{d a}=0$; and the equation of Art. 77, already used, gives

$$
\frac{d^{2} \varepsilon}{d a^{2}}=\left\{1-\frac{\rho a^{3}}{\phi(a)}\right\} \frac{6 \varepsilon}{a^{2}} \text { a positive quantity. }
$$

This corrcsponds to a minimum. Hence $\varepsilon$ does not attain a maximum, and therefore it continually increases from the centre to the surface. In the above we have assumed that $\phi(a)$ is greater than $\rho a^{3}$. This appears

$$
\begin{gathered}
\because \phi(a)=3 \int_{0}^{a} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime s} d a^{\prime}=\rho a^{3}-\int_{0}^{a} a^{\prime 3} \frac{d \rho^{\prime}}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}, \\
\text { and } \frac{d \rho^{\prime}}{d a^{\prime}} \text { is negative by hypothesis. }
\end{gathered}
$$

Prop. To calculate the numerical value of the ellipticity of the surface in the case of the Earth.
80. In order to do this it is necessary to find the values of $q$ a and $\tan q a$ at the surface. Let $n$ be the ratio of the density of the surface to the mean density of the Earth. Now the mean density

$$
\begin{gathered}
=\int_{0}^{4} 4 \pi \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime} \div \int_{0}^{a} 4 \pi a^{\prime 2} d a^{\prime}=\frac{3 Q}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}\left\{-\frac{\mathrm{a}}{q} \cos q \mathrm{a}+\frac{1}{q^{2}} \sin q \mathrm{a}\right\} ; \\
\therefore \frac{1}{n}=\frac{3}{q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}}\left(1-\frac{q^{\mathrm{a}}}{\tan q \mathrm{a}}\right) ; \\
\therefore \tan q a=\frac{3 n q a}{3 n-q^{2 a^{2}}} .
\end{gathered}
$$

If we take the mean density double of the density at the surface (see Art. 58), then

$$
\tan q \mathrm{a}=\frac{3 q \mathrm{a}}{3-2 q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}},
$$

which is satisfied by $q a=2 \cdot 4576=140^{\circ} 45^{\prime}$. Then

$$
\tan q^{a}=-0.812, z=4.0266, \quad q^{2} a^{2}=6.0398, q^{2} a^{2} \div z=1.5 .
$$

Hence by the formula of last Article

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon & =\frac{5 m}{2} \frac{1}{2 \cdot 5266}=\frac{m}{1 \cdot 01064} \\
& =\frac{1}{292}, \text { since } m=\frac{1}{289} .
\end{aligned}
$$

If we take the mean density $=2.4225 \times$ the density of the surface $=2.4225 \times 2.75=6.66$, which aceords very nearly with Mr Airy's determination from the Harton Experiment (Phil. Trans. for 1856, p. 355, where it is 6.565 ), the equation for finding $q$ a is

$$
\tan q a=\frac{q a}{1-0.8075 q^{2} a^{2}},
$$

which is satisfied by $q a=2.618=150^{\circ}$. Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\tan q \mathrm{a}=-0.57735, z=5.5345, q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}=6.8539 \\
q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2} \div z=1.2384, z \div q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}=0.8075
\end{gathered}
$$

In this case

$$
\begin{aligned}
\epsilon & =\frac{5 m}{2} \frac{1 \cdot 4225}{3 \cdot 7729}=\frac{5 m}{2} \frac{1}{2 \cdot 652}=\frac{m}{1 \cdot 0608} \\
& =\frac{1}{306 \cdot 6}, \text { putting } m=\frac{1}{289} .
\end{aligned}
$$

81. In the course of the last eight Articles we have developed the following conditions, which must be satisfied if the Earth has derived its present general form from being in a fluid state. (1) The direction of gravity must everywhere be perpendicular to the surface. (2) The form of the surface must be an oblate spheroid, with its axis coincident with the axis of revolution. (3) An additional test, though not absolutely infallible yet invested with a large degree of probability, is that furnished by the result of Art. 80, by assuming a law of density of the strata which is of itself a priori very probably true, that the value of the ellipticity is not very different from $\frac{1}{300}$. We shall see in a future Chapter that the actual measurement of the form of the Earth by means of
trigonometrical operations mects all these conditions. It is found by measurements in widely scparated countries, that an ellipse of the kind described can be drawn in the plane of the meridian of any place, cutting the plumb-lines at all the stations where it is examined at right angles; and the ellipticity of this ellipse is almost exactly equal to $\frac{1}{300}$. There are local deviations from this law, arising from local causes, which are produced by the variations of the surface of the Earth and probably of the interior of the solid crust also. But the average line is this ellipse. Since the variations of the Earth's surface, in mountains and valleys and extensive oceans, are palpable, and must have arisen since the Earth ceased to be fluid and assumed its general form, the fact that deviations from this ellipse are found in the level-curve while the average curve is still this ellipse, is rather confirmatory of the theory of original fluidity than otherwise.

The probability of the truth of the law of density made use of in the previous calculations is strengthened by the value of Precession which it leads to.

Prop. To test the lavo of density used above by the amount of Precession of the Equinoxes which it leads to.
82. The Annual Precession

$$
=\frac{C-A}{C} \frac{3 n^{\prime}}{n} \cos I\left(1+\frac{n^{\prime \prime 2}}{n^{\prime 2}} \frac{1-\frac{3}{2} \sin ^{2} i}{1+\nu}\right) 180^{\circ},
$$

$I=$ obliquity of the ecliptic $=23^{\circ} 28^{\prime} 18^{\prime \prime}, i=$ inclination of Moon's orbit to ecliptic $=5^{\circ} 8^{\prime} 50^{\prime \prime}, n$ and $n^{\prime}$ are the mean motions of the Earth round its axis and round the Sun, and their ratio $=365 \cdot 26, n^{\prime \prime}$ the mean motion of the Moon round the Earth $=27.32$ days, $\nu=$ ratio of masses of Earth and Moon $=75$. (See Mechanical Philosophy, Second Edition, Art. 470: also, changing the notation, Airy's Tracts, Fourth Edition, p. 213, Arts. 36, 38.) Substituting the above quantities,

$$
\text { Annual Precession }=16225^{\prime \prime} \cdot 6 \frac{C-A}{C}
$$

where $A$ and $C$ are the principal moments of inertia of the mass, the latter about the axis of revolution. To find these let $x y z$ be the co-ordinates to any element of the mass, $r \theta \omega$ be the polar co-ordinates to the same. Then the mass of this element $=-\rho r^{2} d \mu d \omega d r, \mu=\cos \theta$. Also

$$
\begin{aligned}
y^{2}+z^{2} & =r^{2}\left\{1-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega\right\} \\
& =r^{2}\left[\frac{2}{3}+\left\{\frac{1}{3}-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega\right\}\right], \\
x^{2}+z^{2} & =r^{2}\left[\frac{2}{3}+\left\{\frac{1}{3}-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \sin ^{2} \omega\right\}\right], \\
x^{2}+y^{2} & =r^{2}\left\{\frac{2}{3}+\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The terms are here arranged as Laplace's Functions. (See Art. 39, Ex. 4.)

$$
\begin{gathered}
\therefore C-A=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \int_{0}^{r} \rho\left\{\left(x^{2}+y^{2}\right)-\left(y^{2}+z^{2}\right)\right\} d \mu d \omega d r \\
=\int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi} \int_{0}^{r} \rho r^{4}\left[\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)-\left\{\frac{1}{3}-\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega\right\}\right] d \mu d \omega d r .
\end{gathered}
$$

Now $r=$ radius of any stratum $=a\left\{1+\varepsilon\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\}$ (Art.75);

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore \int_{0}^{r} \rho r^{4} d r & =\frac{1}{5} \int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho \frac{d \cdot r^{5}}{d a} d a \\
& =\frac{1}{5} \int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho \frac{d}{d a}\left[a^{\mathrm{B}}\left\{1+5 \varepsilon\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\}\right] d a \\
& =\int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho\left\{a^{4}+\frac{d \cdot a^{5} \varepsilon}{d a}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\} d a \\
& =\sigma(\mathrm{a})+\psi(\mathrm{a})\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) \text { suppose }
\end{aligned}
$$

P. A.
$\therefore C-A=\psi(\mathrm{a}) \int_{-1}^{1} \int_{0}^{2 \pi}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\left\{-\mu^{2}+\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \cos ^{2} \omega\right\} d \mu d \omega$, by Art. 26,

$$
=\pi \psi(\mathrm{a}) \int_{-1}^{1}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\left(1-3 \mu^{2}\right) d \mu=\frac{8 \pi}{15} \dot{\psi}(\mathrm{a}) .
$$

Also $C=\frac{8 \pi}{3} \sigma(\mathrm{a})$, neglecting the small term $\psi(\mathrm{a})$.
Now $\quad \psi(\mathrm{a})=\int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho \frac{d \cdot a^{8} \varepsilon}{d a} d a=\frac{5}{3} \cdot \mathrm{a}^{2} \phi(\mathrm{a})\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right)$

$$
=\frac{5 Q \mathrm{a}^{2}}{q^{2}} \sin q \mathrm{a}\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) z, \text { by Arts. 77, } 78 .
$$

And putting $\rho=\frac{Q}{a} \sin q a$, and integrating by parts,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma(\mathrm{a}) & =\int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho a^{4} d a=Q \int_{0}^{\mathrm{a}} a^{3} \sin q a d a \\
& =Q\left(-\frac{\mathrm{a}^{\mathrm{s}}}{q} \cos q a+\frac{3 \mathrm{a}^{2}}{q^{2}} \sin q a+\frac{6 \mathrm{a}}{q^{3}} \cos q \mathrm{a}-\frac{6}{q^{4}} \sin q \mathrm{a}\right) \\
& =\frac{Q a^{2}}{q^{2}} \sin q \mathrm{a}\left\{3-\frac{6}{q^{2^{2}} a^{2}}-\left(1-\frac{6}{q^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}}\right) \frac{q \mathrm{a}}{\tan q a}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence substituting $z$, as before,

$$
\frac{C-A}{C}=\frac{z}{2+\left(1-\frac{6}{q^{2} a^{2}}\right) z}\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) .
$$

Substituting for $q a, z, \epsilon$ and $m$ their values, this is found to $=0.00313593$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore \text { Annual Precession } & =16225^{\prime \prime} \cdot 6 \times 0.00313593 \\
& =50^{\prime \prime} \cdot 8 .
\end{aligned}
$$

The value generally assigned to the Preccssion, from observation, is $50^{\prime \prime} \cdot 1$. The almost complete coincidence of the
result of the theory with this observed value is a remarkable evidence in favour of the law of density we have adopted.
83. Mr Hopkins has endcavoured to ascertain how far the interior of the Earth may at present be fluid, by calculating the value of the Precession upon the supposition of the mass being a spheroidal shell of heterogeneous matter, enclosing a heterogeneous fluid mass, consisting of strata increasing according to the law we have used. In three memoirs in the Philosophical Transactions of 1839, 1840, and 1842, he enters upon a complete investigation of this subject. We will give the evidence upon which he rests his conclusion that the crust is very thick.

Prop. To trace the argument drawn from Precession to show that the crust is of considerable thickness.
84. Mr Hopkins has deduced the following formula (in which we have changed the notation to suit the present treatise),

$$
\frac{P-P^{\prime}}{P}=1-\frac{\varepsilon}{\epsilon}-\frac{\int_{a}^{\mathrm{a}} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d . a^{\prime 5}\left(\xi^{\prime}-\varepsilon\right)}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}}{2 \epsilon a^{3} \int_{0}^{4} \rho^{\prime} a^{\prime} d a^{\prime}+\epsilon \int_{a}^{4} \rho^{\prime} \frac{d \cdot a^{\prime 5}}{d a^{\prime}} d a^{\prime}}
$$

where $P$ is the precession of the equinoxes of a homogeneons spheroid of ellipticity $\epsilon$, which by calculation $=57^{\prime \prime}$ nearly if $\epsilon=\frac{1}{300} ; P^{\prime}$ is the precession of the heterogeneous shell, the outer and inner ellipticities being $e$ and $\varepsilon$ : this $=50^{\prime \prime} \cdot 1$ by observation.

The success of the calculation depends upon a remarkable result at which he has arrived, that the precession causcd by the disturbing forces in a homogeneous shell filled with homogeneous fluid, in which the ellipticities of the inner and outer surfaces are the same, is the same whatever the thickness of the shcll. It is thercfore the same for a spheroid solid to the centre. The formula above given is the relation of the amounts of precession in two shells, one heterogeneous and the other homogeneous; and, as the thickness is the quantity sought, neither of these amounts could be calculated, and therefore the relation expressed in the above formula would
be of no avail. But in consequence of the property that the precession of the shell, when it and the fluid are homogeneous, is the same as that of the spheroid, this difficulty is overcome; and $P$ can be calculated without knowing the thickness, and therefore $P^{\prime}$ will be known.

We have shown (Art. 79) that the strata decrease in ellipticity in passing downwards: hence $\varepsilon^{\prime}-\varepsilon$ is never negative, and the fraction on the right land in the above formula is never negative, and is never so large as unity: let it $=\boldsymbol{\beta}$. Henee

$$
\frac{\varepsilon}{\epsilon}=\frac{7}{8}-\beta, \text { or } \epsilon \text { is less than } \frac{7}{8} \epsilon ;
$$

and therefore, because the cllipticity decreases in descending, the thickncss must be greater than would correspond with an ellipticity of the inner surface of the shell equal to $7-8$ ths of that of the outer surface.

If solidification took place solely from pressurc, the surfaces of equal density would be surfaces of equal degrees of solidity. If we use the formula for finding $\varepsilon$ in Art. 78, and make $q^{a}=150^{\circ}$, and the mean density $=2^{\circ} 4225$ times the superficial density (the second of the values in $\operatorname{Art}$. 80), then if $\varepsilon=\frac{7}{8} \epsilon$ in the formula of Art. 78, we have, after reduction, $a=\frac{3}{4}$ a, or the thickness equal to one fourth of the radius, or 1000 miles. If a smaller ratio of densities is used than $2 \cdot 4225$, the thickness is greater. (Mr Hopkins shows also that a ratio a little larger than 3 makes the thickness $1-5$ th of the radius: but this ratio is too large. The ratio generally used is about $2 \cdot 2$ ).

But solidification depends upon temperature, as well as upon pressure. In his third memoir (Phil. Trans. 1842), Mr Hopkins shows that the isothermal surfaces increase in ellipticity in passing. downwards. If temperature alone regulated the solidification, these surfaces would be the surfaces of equal solidity. But since both pressure and temperature have their effects, the ellipticities of the surfaces of equal solidity must lie between those of the isothermal and the equi-dense surfaces. Hence the surface of equal solidity at
any depth will be more elliptic than the surface of equal density at that depth: and therefore the inner surface of the solid shell, of which the ellipticity is $\frac{7}{8} \epsilon$, must be at a depth corresponding to a stratum of equal density of smaller ellipticity than $\frac{7}{8} \epsilon$, that is, at a greater depth than 1000 miles.

In the above reasoning $\beta$ has been neglected. If its value be used, it strengthens the argument for a greater thickness than 1000 miles.

We may, therefore, safely conclude that 1000 miles is the least thickness of the solid crust. In the calculation it has been assumed that the transition from the solid shell to the fluid nucleus is abrupt. This will hardly be the case. The above result will therefore apply to the effective surface, lying near the really solid shell. But in consequence of the tendency, as shown above, of every cause being to prove that the crust is really thicker than 1000 miles, we may safely take this to be its least limit.
85. Professors Hennessy and Haughton have both written upon this subject: see Phil. Trans. 1851, and Transactions of the Royal Irish Academy, 1852. The first makes the thickness be between 18 and 600 miles. But in his calculation he assumes that the shell is so rigid as to resist, without change of form, the internal pressure which arises from the inner surface ccasing to be one of fluid equilibrium: an assumption which cannot be considered admissible. Moreover he supposes that in cooling the outer shell will contract less than the fluid nucleus; which can hardly be true.

Mr Haughton's investigation is simply a problem of densities, and determines nothing whatever regarding the ratio of the solid to the fluid parts of the Earth. (See Philosophical Magazine, Sept. 1860.)

## Prop. To show what influence the present aspect of the sur-

 face of the Earth has upon the argument for the thickness of the crust.86. The following considerations are sufficient to show that the crust of the Earth must at the present date be very thick.


The above diagram represents a vertical meridian section of Hindostan, the Ocean, and the crust of the Earth, through $O$, or Cape Comorin. $A b c D$ is the average form of the mountain mass: $A B=140, B C=230, B b=C c=2.5$ miles: $m n=t, A r=t^{\prime}$ the thickness of the crust below $m$ (any point on the table-land) and $A: \operatorname{arc} A M=\alpha$, area of $A b m M=K$; $G$ its centre of gravity, $G g$ vertical; $r g=k$, perpendicular to $G g ; M m=h ; h$ and $k$ the middle points of $m n$ and $A r ; h e$ perpendicular to $m n$; $r e=y$, to he.

The mass Mr is held in equilibrium by its weight, the downward pressure of the overlying mass MA, the upward pressure of the fluid below, and the force of adhesion at the joints $m n$ and $A r$. Since the crust has, by hypothesis, been formed by the solidification of the fluid, its density at any point will be very much the same as the fluid was at that point. We will at present assume it to be the same. Hence the weight of $M r=$ the upward pressure of the fluid, and the weight of $M b A$ tends to break the crust, and is sustained by the adhesion at the joints. Let $C$ be the length of rock, of a unit section, the weight of which equals the average force of adhesion on a unit of surface. $C=1$ - 5 th mile, may be considered to be the greatest limit of $C$ (see Phil. Trans. 1855, p. 102).
If the point $m$ sink, the joints $A r$ and $m n$ will open at $A$ and $n$, and an opening will take place at some other point on
the left. The equation of moments of the forces acting on $M r$ taken about $r$ is

$$
\begin{aligned}
K \cdot k & =C \cdot t \cdot y+C \cdot t^{\prime} \cdot \frac{1}{2} t^{\prime} \\
& =C \cdot t\left\{r-\frac{1}{2} t+h-\left(r-t^{\prime}\right) \cos \alpha\right\}+\frac{1}{2} C \cdot t^{\prime 2} ; \\
\therefore 2 K \cdot k & =\left\{t^{\prime 2}+2 t t^{\prime} \cos \alpha-t^{2}+2(r \text { vers } \alpha+h) t\right\} C \ldots(1) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Take the case of $m$ being at $c$, then $k=r g=255$ miles: $\alpha=5^{\circ} 19^{\prime}, \cos \alpha=0 \cdot 9957, r$ vers $\alpha=17 \cdot 2$ miles: take $K=C b$ (omitting ABb), this $=230 \times 2.5=575$ square miles; $h=2.5$;

$$
\therefore t^{\prime 2}+2 t^{\prime} t-t^{2}+39 \cdot 4 t=1466250=(1212)^{2} \text { nearly }
$$

If $t$ be very small, $t^{\prime}=1212$ nearly; this is a condition which no law of cooling could bring about. 'Also $t$ ' cannot be small, otherwise $t^{2}$ would be negative. If $t=t^{\prime}$, then each is greater than 800 miles.

Formula (1) may be applied to find the least thickness of the crust beneath $S$, any point on the Ocean south of Cape Comorin, to prevent its bed $O s$ being broken up by the lava from below. Make $O$ the centre of moments: $O p=t^{\prime}, s q=t$, $O S=\alpha, S s=-h$. Suppose that the depth of the Ocean increases uniformly with the distance from $O$, and is 3 miles at $25^{\circ}$ distance from $O$, i. e. between Madagascar and Australia; then $h=14 \sin \frac{1}{2} \alpha$. Also $K=$ area $O S_{s}$; and $K . k$, the moment about $O$ of the several elementary portions, $=18 \cdot 7 r^{2} \sin ^{3} \frac{1}{2} \alpha$ by integration. Hence formula (1) becomes

$$
t^{\prime 2}+2 t t^{\prime} \cos \alpha-t^{2}+2\left(r \operatorname{vers} \alpha-14 \sin \frac{1}{2} \alpha\right) t=187 r^{2} \sin ^{3} \frac{1}{2} \alpha .
$$

If $\alpha$ is so taken, that the coefficient of $t$ may be neglected,

$$
\therefore t^{\prime 2}+2 t^{\prime} t \cos \alpha-t^{2}=187 r^{2} \sin ^{\frac{8}{2}} \frac{1}{2} \alpha,
$$

As before, neither $t$ nor $t^{\prime}$ can be small. If $t=t^{\prime}$; then each $=r \sin \frac{1}{2} \alpha \sqrt{93 \cdot 5 \sin \frac{1}{2} \alpha}=1000$ miles, when $\alpha=$ only $10^{\circ}$. In this case the coefficient of $t=118$, which may be neglected. Therefore, as before, the thickness must be very great to prevent the crust being broken through.

It has been assumed, that the density of the crust is everywhere the same as the fluid from which it was formed by solidification. Suppose, however, that it is more dense, then the tendency of the crust to break, in the first case, will be greater than we have made it, though the tendency in the second will be less. The reverse will be the case if the crust is lighter than the fluid from which it is formed. So that in any case a fracture must take place somewhere, either beneath the mountains or beneath the ocean, unless the thickness is very great. As both the mountains and the oceanbed retain their positions of elevation and depression, we have no alternative to choose but that the thickness of the crust is very great.
87. The result of the whole proves that the crust must be very thick: and, as Mr Hopkins's calculation appears to be free from objection, and in fact to be the only one on which any reliance can be placed, we may conclude that the thickness is at least 1000 miles.

The present form of the surface in mountains, table-lands, continents, and oceans has been, no doubt, acquired from a process of expansion and contraction which the crust has undergone during the ages since it was first consolidated. Geology teaches us that these elevations and depressions of vast regions are at this present day going on. We may, therefore, fairly conclude-especially with this evidence that the crust is so thick-that the present varieties of the Earth's contour have grown from this cause, and have not arisen in any way from the operation of hydrostatic principles.

This does not in any way contravene the hypothesis that the Earth was once a fluid mass, and has received its general figure from that condition. The fact that its mean form, as measured by geodetic operations, coincides with the fluid-form calculated upon an assumed, but (à priori) very probable, law of density, is an unanswerable argument in favour of the hypothesis of original fluidity. And the coincidence of the calculated amount of Precession, on this law of density, with its observed amount, is a very strong evidence that that law of density is the law of nature.

## CHAPTER II.

## the figure of the earth, on the sole hypothesis OF THE SURFACE BEING A SURFACE OF EQUI-

## LIBRIUM AND NEARLY SPHERICAL.

88. UPON the hypothesis of the Earth being a fluid mass it was shown by Clairaut, in his celebrated work Figure de la Terre, published in 1743, that the increase of gravity in passing from the equator to the poles varies as the square of the sine of the latitude, and that a certain relation must necessarily subsist between the ellipticity and the amount of gravity, a relation which has been ever since known as Clairaut's Theorem. Laplace demonstrated the same, on the simpler hypothesis of the surface only being a surface of equilibrium, and the interior being solid or fluid, but consisting of strata nearly spherical. Professor Stokes, in an investigation published in the Cambridge Philosophical Transactions for 1849, has done the same, without making any assumption whatever regarding the constitution of the interior of the mass, but assuming only that the surface is a spheroid of equilibrium, of small ellipticity. The present Chapter is borrowed wholly from Mr Stokes's investigation. Clairaut's Theorem is valuable as it gives us the means of determining the ellipticity by means of pendulum oscillations, the times of which measure the force of gravity at the several stations where experiments are made.

Prop. To find the law of gravity at the surface of a spheroid of equilibrium and of small ellipticity.
89. Let $V$ be the potenfial of the mass. Then because the surface is a surface of equilibrium,

$$
\text { const. }=V+\frac{1}{2} w^{2}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) r^{2} .
$$

By a process precisely like that in Art. 23 we have, for an external point,

$$
r \frac{d^{2} \cdot r V}{d r^{2}}+\frac{d}{d \mu}\left\{\left(1-\mu^{2}\right) \frac{d V}{d \mu}\right\}+\frac{1}{1-\mu^{2}} \frac{d^{2} V}{d \omega^{2}}=0
$$

Let $V$ be expanded in a series of Laplace's Functions,

$$
V_{0}+V_{i}+\ldots+V_{i}+\ldots
$$

Then since the above equation is linear with respect to $V$, and a series of Laplace's Functions cannot equal zero unless the Functions are separately zero (see Art. 35), we have, by substituting the above series for $V$ and remembering the condition given by Laplace's Equation,

$$
\begin{gathered}
r \frac{d^{2} \cdot r V_{i}}{d r^{2}}-i(i+1) V_{i}=0 ; \\
\therefore V_{i}=\frac{W_{i}}{r^{r+1}}+Z_{i} r^{4},
\end{gathered}
$$

where $W_{i}$ and $Z_{i}$ are independent of $r$. The complete value of $V$ becomes

$$
V=\frac{W_{0}}{r}+\frac{W_{1}}{r^{2}}+\frac{W_{9}}{r^{2}}+\ldots+Z_{0}+r Z_{1}+r^{2} Z_{\mathrm{a}}+\ldots .
$$

Now $V$ evidently vanishes, from its very definition, when $r$ is infinite. Hence $Z_{0}=0, Z_{1}=0, Z_{2}=0 \ldots$

$$
\therefore V=\frac{W_{0}}{r}+\frac{W_{1}}{r^{2}}+\frac{W^{2}}{r^{2}}+\ldots
$$

If the surface were spherical, this expression would be reduced to its first term. Hence in our case $W_{1}, W_{2} \ldots$ must be all small quantities of the first and higher orders.

Substituting this in the equation of equilibrium and putting

$$
r=a\left\{1+e\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\},
$$

we have
const. $=\frac{W_{0}}{\mathrm{a}}\left\{1-\epsilon\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)\right\}+\frac{W_{1}}{\mathrm{a}^{2}}+\frac{W_{\mathrm{a}}}{\mathrm{a}^{3}}+\ldots+\frac{1}{2} w^{2} \mathrm{a}^{2}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)$.
Equate the sums of Laplace's Functions of the same order to zero;

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \therefore \quad W_{0}=\mathrm{a} \text { const. }-\frac{1}{3} w^{2} \mathrm{a}^{3}, W_{1}=0, \\
& W_{s}=\left(W_{0} \varepsilon-\frac{1}{2} w^{2} a^{5}\right) \mathrm{a}^{2}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right), \\
& W_{3}=0, W_{4}=0 \ldots \\
& \therefore V= \frac{W_{0}}{r}+\left(W_{0} e-\frac{1}{2} w^{2} \mathrm{a}^{5}\right) \frac{\mathrm{a}^{2}}{r^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $g$ be gravity. Then since the angle between the radius vector $r$ and the normal varies as the ellipticity and therefore its cosine must be taken $=1$, the value of gravity is $-\frac{d V}{d r}$ - the part of the centrifugal force resolved along $r$

$$
=\frac{W_{0}}{r^{2}}+3\left(W_{0} \epsilon-\frac{1}{2} w^{2} \mathrm{a}^{3}\right) \frac{\mathrm{a}^{2}}{r^{4}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)-w^{2} r\left(\frac{2}{3}+\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) .
$$

Substituting for $r$ and omitting small quantities of the second order,

$$
g=\frac{W_{0}}{\mathrm{a}^{8}}-\frac{2}{3} w^{\mathrm{a}} \mathrm{a}+\frac{W_{0} \epsilon-\frac{5}{2} w^{\mathrm{z}} \mathrm{a}^{3}}{\mathrm{a}^{2}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) .
$$

The first portion of this is evidently the mean value of $g$, because if $g$ be multiplied by an element of the surface and integrated throughout, the latter part will disappear. Let the first part be $G$; therefore also $w^{2} \cdot a=m . G$, since $m$ is small;

$$
\begin{gathered}
\therefore g=G\left\{1+\left(\epsilon-\frac{5}{2} m\right)\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{\circ}\right)\right\} \\
=G\left\{1-\frac{1}{3}\left(\frac{5}{2} m-\epsilon\right)\right\}\left\{1+\left(\frac{5}{2} m-\epsilon\right) \sin ^{2} \text { (latitude) }\right\} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Hence the increase of gravity in passing from the equator to the poles varies as the square of the sine of the latitude; and also

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{\text { polar gravity - equatorial gravity }}{\text { equatorial gravity }}+\text { ellipticity } \\
= & \left(\frac{5}{2} m-\epsilon\right)+\epsilon=\frac{5}{2} m \\
= & \frac{5}{2} \times \text { ratio of centrifugal force at equator to gravity. }
\end{aligned}
$$

90. This is Clairaut's Theorem; which is thus demonstrated by Professor Stokes without making any assumption regarding the interior of the mass. Nothing can be inferred, therefore, from any numcrical yalue we may obtain for gravity, and therefore for the ellipticity, by pendulum experiments, regarding the Earth's mass having becn originally fluid or not.

For a valuable and interesting account of pendulum experiments made in places in all latitudes, and the result regarding the Figure of the Earth, we must refer the reader to Major General Sabine's work on the subject, Account of Experiments to determine the Figure of the Earth by means of the Pendulum vilrating. Seconds in different Latitudes. London, $1825^{*}$. The ellipticity thas deduced is $\frac{2}{285}$, rather greater than that obtained by the geodetic and other methods. In consequence of the irregularities of the surface of the Earth the experiments with pendulums need various corrections before they can be properly applied to determine the ellipticity. The principal ones depend upon the elevation of the station above the sea-level (for which Dr Young gave a formula of correction, see Phil. Trans. for 1819), and the excess or defect

[^2]of matter in table-lands or the sea in the neighbourhood of the station. If the station, for instanee, be on a rock in an island in the midst of a sea, sueh as St Helena, the correction for this second disturbing cause will be different from what it would be for a station at the same elevation from the sea-level in the midst of a continent. This effect depends, as may be gathered from Art. 52, not upon the height of the station above the sea-level, but upon the excess or defect of matter however arranged. Professor Stokes has fully eonsidered the influence of these causes of derangement in his Paper above referred to. He shows, that the effect of these corrections for the irregularities of the surfaee, and for the different elevations and other local circumstances of the stations where the experiments are made, is to reduce the value of the ellipticity, and make it nearer to $\frac{1}{8} \frac{1}{0}$.
91. Cor. 1. The investigation in the last Proposition gives, after making substitutions,
$$
V=\frac{E}{r}+\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) \frac{E \mathrm{a}^{2}}{r^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)
$$
$E$ being the mass of the Earth. $W_{0}$ is evidently equal to the mass, because as $r$ becomes infinitely great the second term vanishes with reference to the first, and we know that in that case the value of the potential must be the mass divided by the distance.
92. Cor. 2. Laplace first pointed out that the elliptieity of the Earth would have an effect upon the Moon's motion. The expression in the last Article leads to the following formula for the change in the Moon's latitude produced by this cause,
$$
-\frac{n \mathrm{a}^{2}}{2 h a^{2}}\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) \sin 2 I \sin (n t+e),
$$
where $a=$ distance of Moon, $h=$ mean motion of the node, $n=$ mean motion, $e=$ the epoeh, or longitude when $t=0$, $I$ the obliquity of the ecliptic. (See Mechanical Philosophy, Second Edition, Art. 556 ; also, changing the notation, Airy's Tracts, Fourth Edition, p. 188, Art. 84.) This has been
shown by Burg and others to equal $-8^{\prime \prime} \sin (n t+e)$; also $h=0.0040217 n$. Hence after all reductions
\[

$$
\begin{gathered}
\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}=0.0015474, \quad \frac{m}{2}=\frac{1}{578}=0.0017476 ; \\
\therefore \epsilon=0.0032950=\frac{1}{303} \text { nearly. }
\end{gathered}
$$
\]

This method, as was the case with the pendulum experiments, only determines the ellipticity, but gives no evidence on the subject of the original fluidity of the Earth. The near agreement is remarkable.
93. The spheroidal form of the Earth's surface and the circumstance of its being a surface of equilibrium afford us more information, as Professor Stokes has shown, regarding the distribution of matter in the interior of the Earth's mass.

Prop. To show that the centre of the Earth's mass coincides with the centre of its volume, and that the axis of rotation is one of the principal axes of the mass, as a consequence of the form of the surface being a spheroid of equilibrium.
94. By Art. 18 we have the potential of the mass with reference to an external point $(f g h)$, or

$$
V=\iiint \frac{\rho d x d y d z}{\left.\left\{(f-x)^{2}+(g-y)^{2}+(h-z)^{2}\right\}^{2}\right\}},
$$

the integrals extending throughout the whole interior of the Earth. Let $\rho d x d y d z=d m$, and $\lambda, \mu, \nu$ the direction-cosines of $r$ the radius vector to $(f g h)$; then $f=\lambda r, g=\mu r, h=\nu r$; and expanding the radical according to the inverse powers of $r$, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
V=\frac{1}{r} \iiint d m & +\frac{1}{r^{2}} \Sigma \cdot \lambda \iiint x d m+\frac{1}{2 r^{3}} \Sigma^{\Sigma}\left(3 \lambda^{2}-1\right) \iiint x^{3} d m \\
& +\frac{3}{r^{3}} \Sigma \cdot \lambda \mu \iiint x y d m+\ldots,
\end{aligned}
$$

$\mathbf{\Sigma}$ denoting the sum of the thrce expressions necessary to form a symmetrical function.

Comparing this with the value of $V$ in Art. 91,

$$
\begin{gather*}
\iiint d m=E, \text { and also } \\
\iiint x d m=0, \iiint y d m=0, \iiint z d m=0 \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots(1) \\
\frac{1}{2} \Sigma \cdot\left(3 \lambda^{2}-1\right) \iiint x^{2} d m+3 \Sigma \cdot \lambda \mu \iiint x y d m \\
=\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E \mathrm{a}^{2}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right) \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots(2) \tag{2}
\end{gather*}
$$

and other equations from the succeeding terms.
Equations (1) show that the centre of gravity of the mass is at the centre of the spheroid of revolution, or the centre of the volume.

With regard to equation (2) we may observe that $\lambda \mu \nu$ are tied by the relation $\lambda^{2}+\mu^{2}+\nu^{2}=1$. If then we insert this for 1 in the equation, so as to make it symmetrical with regard to $\lambda, \mu$, and $\nu$, and equate the several coefficients, we shall obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Sigma \cdot\left(\lambda^{2}-\frac{1}{2} \mu^{2}-\frac{1}{2} \nu^{2}\right) & \iiint x^{2} d m+3 \Sigma \cdot \lambda \mu \iiint x y d m \\
& =\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E \mathrm{a}^{2}\left(\frac{1}{3} \lambda^{2}+\frac{1}{3} \mu^{2}-\frac{2}{3} \nu^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

which leads to

$$
\left.\begin{array}{rl}
\iiint x y d m=0, \quad \iiint y z d m=0, \quad \iiint x z d m=0 \ldots \ldots . .(3),  \tag{3}\\
\iiint x^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint y^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint z^{2} d m & =\frac{1}{3}\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E \mathrm{a}^{2} \\
\iiint y^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint z^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint x^{2} d m=\frac{1}{3}\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E \mathrm{a}^{2} \\
\iiint z^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint x^{2} d m-\frac{1}{2} \iiint y^{2} d m=-\frac{2}{3}\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E \mathrm{a}^{2}
\end{array}\right\} \ldots(4) .
$$

Equations (3) show that the co-ordinate axes are principal axes; and that therefore the axis of revolution is a principal axis.
The last three equations (4) show, first, that

$$
\iiint x^{2} d m=\iiint y^{2} d m,
$$

or, as might be anticipated, the moments of inertia about the axcs of $x$ and $y$, in the plane of the equator, are the same. They give also if, as before, $A$ and $C$ are the principal moments,

$$
C-A=\iiint x^{2} d m-\iiint z^{2} d m=\frac{2}{3}\left(\epsilon-\frac{1}{2} m\right) E a^{2} .
$$

Were we able to deduce $C$ also, without making any hypothesis regarding the internal condition of the earth, the Precession might be obtained under the same circumstances. In that case, the agreement between the amount of precession calculated upon the assumed law of internal density and the observed value (pointed out in Art. 82) would furnish no proof of the truth of that law. But as the precession cannot bc thus indcpendently calculated, the result in Art. 82 affords a strong argument for the correctness of the law of internal density which we have adopted.

## CHAPTER III.

## THE FIGURE OF THE EARTH, DETERMINED BY GEODETIC OPERATIONS.

95. In a previous Chapter we have shown that if the Earth be considered a fluid mass the form of the surface will be an oblate spheroid of small ellipticity, its axis coinciding with the axis of revolution, and the surface being everywhere at right angles to the direction of gravity; and further, that upon assuming that the density of the strata varies according to a certain very probable law, the ellipticity $=\frac{1}{300}$ nearly.

In this Chapter we propose to submit this to the test of measurement, by inquiring whether an ellipse can be found with its axis coinciding with the axis of the Earth and cutting the plumb-line at stations along it at right angles; and whether the ellipticity of that ellipse is $\frac{x}{300}$.

The method of doing this is as follows. A base-line, about 5 or 6 miles in length, is measured with extreme accuracy, near the meridian, the curvature of which we are to find. By a series of triangles this base is connected with a number of stations in succession lying near the meridian, the angles and sides of which are calculated or observed, as the case may be. Thus a connexion is established between the original base and a second base at the termination of the chain of triangles, and the length of this second base obtained by calculation. It is then measured, as the first was, and by a comparison of the calculated and measured results the correctness or not of the operations is tested. This having been satisfactorily performed, the projections of the sides of the triangles on the
P. A.
meridian are found, and their sum gives the length of the meridian arc between its two extremities. The latitudes of these extremities are then observed with great care, and from these data the form of the ellipse, of which the are is a part, is found by the principles of conic sections, as we shall now show.

Prop. To find the length of an arc of meridian in terms of the amplitude, the semi-axis major, the ellipticity (the ellipticity being small), and the middle latitude.
96. Let $l$ and $l$ be the latitudes of the extremities of the arc, $m$ the mean of these or the middle latitude; $\lambda$ the amplitude of the arc or the difference between the latitudes; $a, b$, and $\epsilon$ the semi-axes and ellipticity; $s$ the length of the arc, $r$ the radius vector, and $\theta$ the angle $r$ makes with the major axis. Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\frac{1}{r^{2}}=\frac{\cos ^{2} \theta}{a^{2}}+\frac{\sin ^{2} \theta}{b^{2}}, \tan l=\frac{a^{2}}{b^{2}} \tan \theta ; \\
\begin{aligned}
& \therefore \frac{1}{r^{2}}= \frac{a^{2} \cos ^{2} l+b^{2} \sin ^{2} l}{a^{4} \cos ^{2} l+b^{4} \sin ^{2} l}, \text { putting } b=a(1-\epsilon), \\
& r=a\left(1-\epsilon \sin ^{2} l\right), \text { neglecting } \epsilon^{2} \ldots \\
& \frac{d r}{d l}=-2 a \epsilon \sin l \cos l, \frac{d \theta}{d l}=1-2 \epsilon+4 \epsilon \sin ^{2} l ; \\
& \therefore \frac{d s}{d l}=\sqrt{r^{2} \frac{d \theta^{2}}{d l^{2}}+\frac{d r^{2}}{d l^{2}}}=a\left(1-2 \epsilon+3 \epsilon \sin ^{2} l\right) \\
&=a\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \epsilon-\frac{3}{2} \epsilon \cos 2 l\right) ; \\
& \therefore s=a\left\{\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \epsilon\right)\left(l-l^{\prime}\right)-\frac{3}{4} \epsilon\left(\sin 2 l-\sin 2 l^{\prime}\right)\right\} \\
&=\frac{1}{2}(a+b) \lambda-\frac{3}{2}(a-b) \sin \lambda \cos 2 m .
\end{aligned},
\end{gathered}
$$

97. Cor. If $\lambda$ be small, not exceeding $12^{\circ}$, we may put $\sin \lambda=\lambda$ in this formula; then

$$
\frac{8}{\lambda}=\frac{a+b}{2}-3 \frac{a-b}{2} \cos 2 m .
$$

Prop. To obtain formule for finding the semi-axes and ellipticity, when the lengths, amplitudes, and middle latitudes of two small arcs are known; and to ascertain what arcs are adapted to give the best results.
98. Let $s \lambda m, s^{\prime} \lambda^{\prime} m^{\prime}$ be the lengths, amplitudes, and middle latitudes;

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \therefore \frac{s}{\lambda}=\frac{a+b}{2}-3 \frac{a-b}{2} \cos 2 m, \frac{s^{\prime}}{\lambda^{\prime}}=\frac{a+b}{2}-3 \frac{a-b}{2} \cos 2 m^{\prime} ; \\
& \therefore \frac{a-b}{2}=\frac{1}{3} \frac{\frac{s}{\lambda}-\frac{s^{\prime}}{\lambda^{\prime}}}{\cos 2 m^{\prime}-\cos 2 m}, \frac{a+b}{2}=\frac{\frac{s}{\lambda} \cos 2 m^{\prime}-\frac{s^{\prime}}{\lambda^{\prime}} \cos 2 m}{\cos 2 m^{\prime}-\cos 2 m},
\end{aligned}
$$

by which $a$ and $b$ and therefore $\epsilon$ are found.
The effect on the axes of any error in the amplitudes will be found by differentiating the above formulæ. In the denominators of the resulting expressions the quantity

$$
\cos 2 m-\cos 2 m^{\prime}
$$

will appear. The errors in the axes consequent on errors in the observed amplitudes will, therefore, be least when this quantity is a maximum. Suppose one are is chosen in the southern half of the quadrant, $\cos 2 m$ is positive; then

$$
2 m^{\prime}=180^{\circ} \text { or } m^{\prime}=90^{\circ}
$$

will give the best result. Suppose one arc is in the northern half, cos $2 m$ is negative; then $2 m^{\prime}=0$ will give the best result. Hence the nearer one arc is to the pole and the other to the equator, the less will errors in the data affect the calculated form of the ellipse. This will be illustrated in the following examples.

$$
7-2
$$

99. Ex. 1. Compare the two parts of the Indian Arc from Kaliana (lat. $29^{\circ} .30^{\prime} .48^{\prime \prime}$ ) to Kalianpur ( $24^{\circ} .7 .11^{\prime \prime}$ ), the length being 1961157 feet, and that between Kalianpur and Damargida ( $18^{\circ} .3^{\prime} .15^{\prime \prime}$ ), the length being 2202926 feet.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\lambda=5^{\circ} \cdot 23^{\prime} \cdot 37^{\prime \prime}=19417^{\prime \prime}, \quad \lambda^{\prime}=6^{\circ} \cdot 3^{\prime} \cdot 56^{\prime \prime}=21836^{\prime \prime}, \\
2 m=53^{\circ} \cdot 37^{\prime} \cdot 59^{\prime \prime}, \quad 2 m^{\prime}=42^{\circ} \cdot 10^{\prime} \cdot 26^{\prime \prime}, \\
\therefore \frac{1}{2}(a-b)=54456, \quad \frac{1}{2}(a+b)=20929789 \text { feet, } \\
\quad a=20984245, \quad b=20875333, \quad \epsilon=\frac{1}{193} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Ex. 2. Compare the two parts of the English Arc; viz. from Saxaford ( $60^{\circ} .49^{\prime} .39^{\prime \prime}$ ) to Clifton ( $53^{\circ} .27^{\prime} .30^{\prime \prime}$ ), measuring 2692754 feet, and from Clifton to Southampton ( $50^{\circ} .54^{\prime} .47^{\prime \prime}$ ), measuring 928774 feet.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\lambda=7^{0} \cdot 22^{\prime} \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}=26529^{\prime \prime}, \quad \lambda^{\prime}=2^{0} \cdot 32^{\prime} \cdot 43^{\prime \prime}=9163^{\prime \prime}, \\
\\
2 m=114^{\circ} \cdot 17^{\prime} \cdot 9^{\prime \prime}, \quad 2 m^{\prime}=104^{\circ} \cdot 22^{\prime} \cdot 17^{\prime \prime}, \\
\therefore \\
\therefore \frac{1}{2}(a-b)=59419, \quad \frac{1}{2}(a+b)=20863630, \\
\\
a=20923049, \quad b=20804211, \quad \epsilon=\frac{1}{176} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Ex. 3. Compare the arc between Kalianpur and Damargida with that between Clifton and Southampton.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lambda=6^{\circ} \cdot 3^{\prime} \cdot 56^{\prime \prime}, \lambda^{\prime}=2^{\circ} \cdot 32^{\prime} \cdot 43^{\prime \prime}, \\
& 2 m=42^{\circ} \cdot 10^{\prime} \cdot 26^{\prime \prime}, 2 m^{\prime}=104^{\circ} \cdot 22^{\prime} \cdot 17^{\prime \prime}, \\
& \therefore \frac{1}{2}(a-b)=33094, \frac{1}{2}(a+b)=20882770, \\
& \quad a=20915864, b=20849676, \quad \epsilon=\frac{1}{316} .
\end{aligned}
$$

It will be seen in these examples that when the ares compared are near each other the resulting ellipticity differs much
from that deduced by the fluid theory: but when they are more distant from each other, as in the third example, the result is far more accordant. If there were no errors in the data, viz. in the observed amplitudes and measured arcs, the results ought to come out in complete accordance with each other, if the figure of the Earth be truly spheroidal; for the formulæ arc sufficiently exact for this purpose.

Prop. To explain the cause of the ellipses, determined from the several pairs of arcs, differing from each other.
100. We have assumed, (1) that the meridian arc is an ellipse, that being the form which it would have were the Earth fluid: (2) that the plumb-line at all stations of the meridian is a normal to this ellipse. These suggest in what direction we are to look for an explanation of the discrepancies in the results.

First. It is obvious that the form of equilibrium no longer actually exists, as all the variety of hill and dale, mountain and table-land and ocean-surface, sufficiently testifies. Geology teaches the same more generally and philosophically. Extensive portions now dry land were once at the bottom of the ocean, recaiving the fossil deposits and burying them in the detritus of rocks, which time wore down, to become, as they are now, the records of their own history. Changes of level must therefore have taken place on a large scale. Landmarks in Scandinavia, the temple of Serapis at Puzzuoli, the ancient and recent coral-reefs in the Pacific, as pointed out by Mr Darwin, all testify that these changes of level are still slowly going on. It has been suggested, with great probability, to be caused by the expansion and contraction of vast portions of rock in the interior of the Earth arising from variations in temperature produced by chemical changes. Whatever the cause, the fact is certain. The Earth's form can no longer be a form of fluid-equilibrium, although the average form is so.

Secondly. The plumb-line may not in all cases be perpendicular even to the mean ellipse. Local attraction is sufficient to produce matcrial errors in the vertical, and therefore in the amplitudes determined by meridian zenith distances
of stars. For instance (Art. 56), an error as great as $5^{\prime \prime}$ was discovered at Takal K'hera in Central India by Colonel Everest, arising from the attraction of a distant table-land. Sir Henry James has shown that a deflection of about the same amount occurs at Arthur's Seat, Edinburgh (Phil. Trans. 1857). We have mentioned that the attraction of the Himmalaya Mountains produces a deflection amounting to as much as $28^{\prime \prime}$ at the northern extremity of the Great Indian Arc (Art. 61). We have calculated elsewhere (see Art. 62 and Phil. Trans. for 1859) that the deficiency of matter in the vast ocean south of India causes such deflections as $6^{\prime \prime}, 9^{\prime \prime}, 10^{\prime \prime} \cdot 5$, $19^{\prime \prime} \cdot 7$ at various stations: and (Art. 63), shown that it is not improbable that extensive but slight variations of density prevail in the interior of the Earth, the causes of which are not visible to us as mountain masses and vast oceans are, sufficient to produce errors in the plumb-line quite as great as and even greater than most of those already enumerated. These seem abundantly to account for the variety in the calculated semi-axes and cllipticities in the last Articlc, derived as they are from uncorrected observations.
101. Mr Airy has entered very thoroughly into a comparison (see Figure of the Earth, Encyc. Metrop.) of the various arcs measured in different parts of the world. He has used them according to their importance and value, as determined by the circumstances under which they were measured and observed. His result satisfactorily shows that the ellipticity of the mean spheroid is about $\frac{1}{300}$. The conditions, therefore, required for supposing the Earth to have received its present average form from having been once in a fluid state, are altogether satisfactorily fulfilled.

The same result has been obtained by another process, first used by the late M. Bessel and adopted by Captain A. Clarke, R.F. in the Volume of the British Ordnance Survey. This method we shall now explain, first introducing one or two propositions which we shall requirc for its application.

Let the form of the mcridian line be such, that

$$
\rho=A+2 B \cos 2 l+2 C \cos 4 l
$$

is the radius of curvature at a point of which the latitude is $l$.

Prop. To prove that if the meridian be an ellipse,

$$
6 C A=5 B^{2} .
$$

102. Let $\rho^{\prime} x^{\prime} y^{\prime}$ be the radius of curvature and co-ordinates to a point in latitude $l$, in an ellipse,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{x^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{y^{2}}{b^{2}}=1, \quad e^{2}=1-\frac{b^{2}}{a^{2}}, \quad \epsilon=1-\frac{b}{a} \\
& \tan l=-\frac{d x^{\prime}}{d y^{\prime}}, \quad \rho^{\prime}=\left(1+\frac{d y^{\prime 2}}{d x^{\prime 2}}\right)^{\prime} \div-\frac{d^{2} y^{\prime}}{d x^{\prime 2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

From these we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& x^{\prime}=a \cos l\left(1-e^{2} \sin ^{2} l\right)^{-1} \\
& y^{\prime}=a \sin l\left(1-e^{2}\right)\left(1-e^{2} \sin ^{2} l\right)^{-1} \\
& \rho^{\prime}=a\left(1-e^{2}\right)\left(1-e^{2} \sin ^{2} l\right)^{-1}
\end{aligned}
$$

Expanding this last, neglecting $e^{e} . .$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\rho^{\prime}=a\left(1-e^{2}\right)\left(1+\frac{3}{2} e^{2} \sin ^{2} l+\frac{15}{8} e^{4} \sin ^{4} l\right) \\
=a\left\{1-\frac{1}{4} e^{2}-\frac{3}{64} e^{4}-\left(\frac{3}{4} e^{2}+\frac{3}{16} e^{4}\right) \cos 2 l+\frac{15}{64} e^{4} \cos 4 l\right\} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Comparing this with $\rho^{\prime}=A+2 B \cos 2 l+2 C \cos 4 l$,

$$
\begin{gathered}
A=a\left(1-\frac{1}{4} e^{2}-\frac{3}{64} e^{4}\right), B=-a\left(\frac{3}{8} e^{2}+\frac{3}{32} e^{4}\right), C=\frac{15}{128} a e^{4} ; \\
\therefore 6 C A=\frac{45}{64} e^{4} a^{2}=\frac{45}{64} \frac{64}{9} B^{2}=5 B^{2} .
\end{gathered}
$$

103. Cor. The expansions of $x^{\prime}$ and $y^{\prime}$ are as follows:$x^{\prime}=a\left\{\left(1+\frac{1}{8} e^{2}+\frac{3}{64} e^{4}\right) \cos l-\left(\frac{1}{8} e^{2}+\frac{9}{128} e^{4}\right) \cos 3 l+\frac{3}{128} e^{4} \cos 5 l\right\}$, $y^{\prime}=a\left\{\left(1-\frac{5}{8} e^{2}-\frac{9}{64} e^{4}\right) \sin l-\left(\frac{1}{8} e^{2}-\frac{1}{128} e^{4}\right) \sin 3 l+\frac{3}{128} e^{4} \sin 5 l\right\}$.

Prop. To find an expression for measuring the departure of the curve of the meridian from an ellipse at any point, when the meridian is not elliptical.
104. Let $x y$ be the co-ordinates to any point of which $l$ is the latitude, and the radius of curvature as above.

Now $\quad \cot l=-\frac{d y}{d x}, \quad \therefore \frac{d^{2} y}{d x^{2}}=\operatorname{cosec}^{2} l \frac{d l}{d x} ;$

$$
\therefore \frac{d x}{d l}=-\rho \sin l, \quad \text { and } \frac{d y}{d l}=\rho \cos l ;
$$

$\therefore x=(A-B) \cos l+\frac{1}{3}(B-C) \cos 3 l+\frac{1}{5} C \cos 5 l$,

$$
y=(A+B) \sin l+\frac{1}{3}(B+C) \sin 3 l+\frac{1}{5} C \sin 5 l
$$

Let $a$ and $b$ be the semi-axes of the curve, whether it be an ellipse or not. Hence these values of $x$ and $y$ give

$$
\begin{aligned}
& a=A-B+\frac{1}{3}(B-C)+\frac{1}{5} C=A-\frac{2}{3} B-\frac{2}{15} C \\
& b=A+B-\frac{1}{3}(B+C)+\frac{1}{5} C=A+\frac{2}{3} B-\frac{2}{15} C \\
& e^{2}=1-\frac{b^{2}}{a^{2}}=-\frac{8}{3} \frac{B}{A}\left(1+\frac{4}{3} \frac{B}{A}\right), \text { neglecting } B \cdot C \& c .
\end{aligned}
$$

If we put these for $a$ and $e^{2}$ in the expressions for $x^{\prime}$ and $y^{\prime}$ in Art. 103, we shall have the co-ordinates of a point (lati-
tude $l$ ) in the ellipse constructed upon the same axes as those of the actual curve. After reduction, we get

$$
\begin{gathered}
x^{\prime}=\left(A-B-\frac{2}{15} C+\frac{1}{9} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \cos l+\left(\frac{1}{3} B-\frac{5}{18} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \cos 3 l+\frac{1}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A} \cos 5 l, \\
y^{\prime}=\left(A+B-\frac{2}{15} C+\frac{1}{9} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \sin l+\left(\frac{1}{3} B-\frac{5}{18} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \sin 3 l+\frac{1}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A} \sin 5 l ; \\
\therefore x-x^{\prime}=\left(C-\frac{5}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right)\left(\frac{2}{15} \cos l-\frac{1}{3} \cos 3 l+\frac{1}{5} \cos 5 l\right), \\
y-y^{\prime}=\left(C-\frac{5}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right)\left(\frac{2}{15} \sin l+\frac{1}{3} \sin 3 l+\frac{1}{5} \sin 5 l\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

Let $\delta s$ and $\delta r$ be the distances between the points ( $x y$ ) and $\left(x^{\prime} y^{\prime}\right)$ measured along the arc of the ellipse and the normal;
$\therefore \delta s=-\left(x-x^{\prime}\right) \sin l+\left(y-y^{\prime}\right) \cos l=\frac{8}{15}\left(C-\frac{5}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \sin 4 l$,

$$
\delta r=\left(x-x^{\prime}\right) \cos l+\left(y-y^{\prime}\right) \sin l=\frac{4}{15}\left(C-\frac{5}{6} \frac{B^{2}}{A}\right) \sin ^{2} 2 l .
$$

Prop. To obtain a formula for correcting the amplitude of an arc, so as to make its measured length accord with a given curve.
105. Let $s$ be the length of the arc and $\rho$ the radius of curvature as before; then, by integration,

$$
s=A l+B \sin 2 l+\frac{1}{2} C \sin 4 l+\text { constant } .
$$

Let $l-\frac{1}{2} \phi, l+\frac{1}{2} \phi$ be the limits of $s, l$ being the latitude of the middle point, and $\phi$ the amplitude of the arc ;

$$
\therefore s=A \phi+2 B \cos 2 l \sin \phi+C \cos 4 l \sin 2 \phi
$$

Suppose now that $x_{1} x_{1}^{\prime}$ are the small corrections which must be applied to the observed latitudes, $l-\frac{1}{2} \phi, l+\frac{1}{2} \phi$, to make them accord with the measured length $s$. Then $l-\frac{1}{2} \phi+x_{1}$ and $l+\frac{1}{2} \phi+x_{1}^{\prime}$ and $\phi+x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}$ must be put instead of
$l-\frac{1}{2} \phi, l+\frac{1}{2} \phi$, and $\phi$ in the above formula. Hence, neglecting the squares of small quantities,

$$
\begin{gathered}
s=A\left(\phi+x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}\right)+2 B \cos 2 l\left\{\sin \phi+\left(x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}\right) \cos \phi\right\} \\
+ \\
C \cos 4 l\left\{\sin 2 \phi+2\left(x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}\right) \cos 2 \phi\right\} ; \\
\\
\therefore\left(x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}\right)(A+2 B \cos \phi \cos 2 l) \\
= \\
8-A \phi-2 B \cos 2 l \sin \phi-C \cos 4 l \sin 2 \phi .
\end{gathered}
$$

Put $\quad A+2 B \cos \phi \cos 2 l=A \div \mu$;
$\therefore x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{1}=\left(\frac{s}{A}-\phi\right) \mu-\frac{2 B \mu}{A} \sin \phi \cos 2 l-\frac{C \mu}{A} \sin 2 \phi \cos 4 l$.
Let

$$
\frac{1}{A}=\frac{1}{2089000}\left(1+\frac{U}{10000}\right)
$$

$$
-\frac{2 B}{A}=\frac{1}{200}+\frac{V}{10000}, \quad-\frac{C}{A}=\frac{Z}{10000},
$$

and the above formula will become

$$
x_{1}^{\prime}=m+\alpha U+\beta V+\gamma Z+x_{1}
$$

where $m, \alpha, \beta, \gamma$ are functions of the observed latitudes, the measured length, and numerical quantities only.
106. As an example which the student may work out for himself, the following is selected from the Volume of the Ordnance Survey.

| Station. | Observed |  | Measured Ares in feet. |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Latitudes. | Amplitudes. |  |
| Damargida | $18^{\circ} 3^{\prime} 15^{\prime \prime} \cdot 292$ | ............... | ............ |
| Kalianpur | $247 \quad 11 \quad 262$ | $6^{0} 3^{\prime} 55{ }^{\prime \prime} \cdot 970$ | $2202904 \cdot 7$ |
| Kaliana | $293048 \cdot 322$ | $112733 \cdot 030$ | $4164042 \cdot 7$ |

If $x_{1}$ be the correction for Damargida, then the formula, when the numbers are substituted, will give these corrections:

For Kalianpur... $-4 \cdot 063+2 \cdot 1831 U+1 \cdot 6212 V+0 \cdot 4285 Z+x_{1}$,
... Kaliana...... $+0.365+4.1251 U+2.7741 V-0.7213 Z+x_{1}$.
Also

$$
\delta r=-29 \cdot 01-1 \cdot 16 \mathrm{~V}-557 \cdot 07 Z \text { feet. }
$$

Prop. To explain the process by which the mean figure of the earth is obtained from the observed latitudes and the measured arcs by the Principle of Least Squares.
107. Suppose that we have a number of equations with numerical coefficients connecting a number of unknown quantities, less in number than the equations; if the equations are true, the same values should come out whichever of the equations we use in the process of elimination. In Physical Science it often happens that we have a problem of this sort, in which the numerical coefficients, being obtained from observations, are not exact, but only approximate. If the correct values of the unknown quantities were substituted, they would not exactly satisfy the equations, but small residuary errors will appear, differing according to the set of equations we select for elimination. It would seem, therefore, difficult to determine which of all the results actually obtained is nearest the truth. The late Professor Gauss discovered the Principle of Least Squares, which is of eminent service in such cases of perplexity. The principle is this ; that those values of the unknown quantities are nearest the truth which make the sum of the squares of the errors the least possible. In using this principle the Differential Calculus will evidently furnish us with exactly as many equations as there are unknown quantities; and the problem will be solved, with the nearest approximation to the truth attainable.
In this manner the Mean Figure of the Earth may be determined. In the Volume of the Ordnance Survey eight ares in Europe and India, consisting of 66 subordinate portions, have been used. In each arc the errors in the latitudes of the principal stations, which divide it into its subordinate portions, are calculated, as in the last Article, in terms of
$U V Z$ and the unknown error (as $x_{1}$ ) in one of the terminal stations, or in any one of the stations chosen as a starting point. The eight arcs will thus furnish 66 formulæ of correction, (similar to that for $x_{1}^{\prime}$ in Article 105), involving eleven unknown quantities $U, V, Z, x_{1}, x_{2} \ldots x_{8}$. The nearest values of these are obtained by differentiating the sum of the squares of these corrections with respect to these unknowns and equating the results to zero. The process of calculation is very laborious.
108. In the Ordnance Volume $U=-0.6937, V=1 \cdot 4838$, $Z=0.3739$; and these make

$$
a=20927197 \text { feet, } b=20855493, \epsilon=\frac{1}{292},
$$

and the value of $\delta r$ in Art. 104 becomes $117 \cdot 5 \sin ^{2} 2 l$ feet, which shows that the greatest departure from the elliptic form is in latitude $45^{\circ}$, and equals 117.5 feet. The correction of the latitude of Damargida (i.e. the value of $x_{1}$ in Art. 106) is $-0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 246$, and the consequent corrections for Kalianpur and Kaliana are $-3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 578$ and $\mathbf{1}^{\prime \prime} \cdot 643$, for the above mean values of $U, V$ and $Z$. The above measures determine that curve which is nearest to the meridian, of all the curves represented by the general formula in Art. 101. It appears to be very nearly elliptical, bulging out but slightly in the middle latitudes.

Prop. To explain the process of finding the Ellipse most nearly representing the observations.
109. The process is precisely similar to that explained in the last Articles, $C$ being first made equal to $5 B^{2} \div 6 A$, that the curve may be an ellipse. By Art. 105,

$$
\frac{Z}{10000}=-\frac{5}{24}\left(\frac{1}{200}+\frac{V}{10000}\right)^{2}, \therefore Z=-\frac{5}{96}-\frac{V}{480} .
$$

There will be only ten unknown quantities in this case. The corrections for Kalianpur and Kaliana in terms of $x_{1}$, that for Damargida, are

$$
\begin{array}{r}
-4^{\prime \prime} \cdot 085+2^{\prime \prime} \cdot 1831 U+1^{\prime \prime} \cdot 6203 \mathrm{~V}+x_{1} \\
0 \cdot 403+4 \cdot 1251 U+2 \cdot 7756 \mathrm{~V}+x_{1}
\end{array}
$$

The calculation makes $U=-0.3856, V=1.0620$. The value of $\delta r$ is zero when $Z$ is substituted, as of course it should be. Also $a=20926348, b=20855233, \epsilon=\frac{1}{294}$. Sir Henry James takes as the final result for the mean figure of the Earth (see his Preface),

$$
a=20926500, b=20855400, \epsilon=\frac{1}{294} .
$$

The corrcctions for latitude (in the example we have taken all along) are $x_{1}=0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 050$, for Kalianpur $-3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 156$, and for Kaliana $1^{\prime \prime} \cdot 810$. These are the quantities by which, according to the Principle of Least Squares, the observed latitudes must be altered to make the measured ares accord with the mean ellipse above determined.
110. What has gone before leads to the determination of only the Mean Figure of the Earth. Any one meridian may possibly differ from this mean form owing to local causes, such as the rising or sinking of the surface from internal expansion and contraction of the materials of the crust, which may have taken place since the form ceased to be regulated by the laws of fluid equilibrium. Indeed the average result even seems to point out that some such change has occurred. For it appears in Art. 108, that the calculations in the Ordnance Survey Volume show, that there is a slight protuberance in the middle latitudes, even in the mean figure of the earth.

If there be any local dcviations from the mean figure further than this, India seems to present phenomena which would suggest, that these deviations must exist there if anywhere; and in that country an extensive and well-executed Survey has been carried on, which supplies us with data. The particular case of the Indian Arc has been used for illustration in the preceding references to the Ordnance Volume, because the formulæ will now be of use in the following cal-
culations. In India there are visible sources of error in the position of the plumb-line which ought not to be overlooked. The mountain-mass on the North, and the ocean on the South by its deficiency of matter, both tend to give the plumb-line a deviation northward and through different angles. The author has approximated to the amount of these deflections, as before stated in this Treatise. The following are the results he has obtained. (See Phil. Trans. 1859.)

Deflections at Damargida, Kalianpur and Kaliana are :-

Errors in the amplitudes $\ldots 3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 82 \ldots 13^{\prime \prime} \cdot 11$.
If these be applied as corrections to the amplitudes in Ex. 1 of Art. 99, we have $\lambda=5^{\circ} .23^{\prime} .37^{\prime \prime}+13^{\prime \prime}=5^{\circ} .23^{\prime} .50^{\prime \prime}$, $\lambda^{\prime}=6^{\circ} \cdot 3^{\prime} \cdot 56^{\prime \prime}+4^{\prime \prime}=6^{\circ} \cdot 4^{\prime} \cdot 0^{\prime \prime}$, and the formulæ of Art. 98 will give

$$
a=20906792, b=20843795, \varepsilon=\frac{1}{332},
$$

which is ncarer the mean ellipse than the uncorrected data in Ex. 1 make it.
111. Captain Clarke has suggested the following course. By the principle of least squares he finds the ellipse which differs least from the mean ellipse in form, and gives deflections of the normal from the normal of the mean ellipse most in accordance with the calculated deflections. This he has done, taking account of mountain attraction only; the effect of the ocean on the plumb-line had not then been estimated. We propose now to go through his calculation, taking account of both these visible causes of disturbance.

Prop. To determine the ellipse which most nearly accords with the mean ellipse in form, and at the same time most nearly meets the anomalies' in India arising from mountain and ocean attraction.
112. Let $l_{1}, l_{2}, l_{3}$ be the latitudes of Damargida, Kalianpur, and Kaliana, corrected to the mean ellipse, so that (see Art. 109) the observed latitudes are $l_{1}-0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 05, l_{2}+3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 16$, and $l_{3}-1^{\prime \prime} \cdot 81$. If, now, taking a general case, $l_{1}+e_{1}, l_{\mathrm{a}}+e_{2}, l_{3}+e_{3}$ are the latitudes for the three places referred to any other ellipse, then $e_{1}+0.05, e_{2}-3.16, e_{3}-1.81$ are the corrections which must be added to the observed latitudes to make them accord with the new ellipse. Hence by Art. 109,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{1}+0.05=x_{1}, \\
& e_{2}-3.16=-4.085+2.1831 U+1.6203 V+x_{1}, \\
& e_{3}+1.81=0.403+4.1251 U+2.7756 V+x_{1}, \\
& \therefore U=-0.3856+1.8500 e_{1}-4.4446 e_{2}+2.5946 e_{3}, \\
& \quad V=1.0620-3.1098 e_{1}+6.6056 e_{2}-3.4958 e_{3} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose that $d_{1}, d_{2}, d_{3}$ are the angles of deflection caused by the mountains and the ocean. Then the ellipse which will most nearly satisfy the Indian Arc is that which makes

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(e_{1}-d_{1}\right)^{2}+\left(e_{8}-d_{9}\right)^{2}+\left(e_{3}-d_{3}\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(1.8500 e_{1}-4.4446 e_{2}+2.5946 e_{3}\right)^{2} \\
& +\left(-3 \cdot 1098 e_{1}+6 \cdot 6056 e_{2}-3 \cdot 4958 e_{3}\right)^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

a minimum. By differentiation, with respect to $e_{1}, e_{2}, e_{3}$, we obtain three equations, which after transformation become

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{1}=0.82493 d_{1}+0.30087 d_{2}-0.12583 d_{3}, \\
& e_{2}=0.30086 d_{1}+0.34199 d_{2}+0.35716 d_{3}, \\
& e_{8}=-0.12584 d_{1}+0.35715 d_{2}+0.76873 d_{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

and from these we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
& U=-0.3856-0.13760 d_{1}-0.03671 d_{3}+0.17432 d_{3} \\
& V=1.0620-0.13808 d_{1}+0.07484 d_{2}+0.06325 d_{3}
\end{aligned}
$$

The values of $d_{1}, d_{2}, d_{3}$ are now to be substituted: they are $17^{\prime \prime} \cdot 23,21^{\prime \prime} \cdot 05,34^{\prime \prime} \cdot 16$; and they make $e_{1}=16^{\prime \prime} \cdot 25$, $e_{2}=24^{\prime \prime} \cdot 58, e_{3}^{\prime}=31^{\prime \prime} \cdot 61$; also $U=2 \cdot 4255, V=2 \cdot 4189$.

Hence the errors in the observed latitudes as affected by deflection, or $e_{1}+0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 05, e_{2}-3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 16, e_{3}+1^{\prime \prime} \cdot 81$, are $16^{\prime \prime} \cdot 30$, $21^{\prime \prime} \cdot 42,33^{\prime \prime} \cdot 42$. These are less than the deflections by the small quantities $0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 93,-0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 37,0^{\prime \prime} \cdot 74$.

The valucs of $U$ and $V$ give the following results:-

$$
a=20919988, \quad b=20846981, \quad \epsilon=\frac{1}{287} .
$$

113. We have thas obtained three different measures of the are in question: viz. I. That derived from a comparison of the two portions of the arc together, the amplitudes not being corrected for local attraction; II. The same comparison after the amplitudes are corrected for mountain and ocean attraction; III. The ellipse obtained by least squares, which departs least from the mean ellipse in form and at the same time gives deviations of its normals from the normals of the mean ellipse as nearly as possible equal to the calculated deflections arising from local attraction. The results are here gathered together:-

|  | $a$ |  | $b$ | $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}$ |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Mean Ell | 20926500 | feet, | 20855400, |  | (Art. 109) |
| Are I. | 20984245 | " | 20875333, |  | (Art. 99), |
| Arc II. | 20906792 | " | 20843795, | $\frac{1}{332}$, | (Art. 110), |
| Are III. | 20919988 | " | 20846981, | $\frac{1}{287}$, | (Art. 112). |

Let $\delta a$ and $\delta b$ be the excess of $a$ and $b$ for each of these ellipses compared with the mean.

Hence

$$
\begin{array}{cll}
\text { Arc I. } & \text { Arc II. } & \text { Arc III. } \\
\delta a=10.93 \text { miles, } & -3.73, & -1.23, \\
\delta b=3.77 \quad " & -2.20, & -1.60
\end{array}
$$

Prop. To find the difference in length, and also the distance at the middle latitude, of two elliptic arcs of small ellipticity, lying in the plane of the meridian, and having their extremities in the same points; the latitudes of those points being known approximately, and the ellipses to which the arcs belong having their axes parallel.
114. Let $\alpha$ and $\beta$ be the co-ordinates to the centre of the ellipse, of which $a, b, \epsilon$ are the semi-axes and ellipticity, measured from some fixed point near the centres of the two ellipses. The squares and products of $a-b, \epsilon, \alpha$ and $\beta$ will be neglected. Let $s$ be the length of the elliptic arc between the stations, $l$ and $l^{\prime}$ the observed (or approximate) latitudes of the extremities, $\lambda$ and $m$ the amplitude and middle latitude.

First. We will find the length of the arc. Let $c$ be the chord, $r$ and $\theta, r^{\prime}$ and $\theta^{\prime}$ the polar co-ordinates from the centre of the ellipse to the extremities of the arc.
$\therefore c^{2}=r^{2}+r^{\prime 2}-2 r r^{\prime} \cos \left(\theta-\theta^{\prime}\right)=2 r r^{\prime}\left\{1-\cos \left(\theta-\theta^{\prime}\right)\right\}+\left(r-r^{\prime}\right)^{2}$,

$$
r=a\left(1-\epsilon \sin ^{2} l\right), r^{\prime}=a\left(1-\epsilon \sin ^{2} l\right) .
$$

Also $\tan \theta=(1-2 \epsilon) \tan l, \quad \theta=l-\epsilon \sin 2 l$;

$$
\therefore \theta-\theta^{\prime}=\lambda-2 \epsilon \sin \lambda \cos 2 m ;
$$

$\therefore 1-\cos \left(\theta-\theta^{\prime}\right)=1-\cos \lambda-2 \epsilon \sin ^{2} \lambda \cos 2 m$

$$
=2 \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \lambda\{1-2 \epsilon(1+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\} ;
$$

$\therefore c^{2}=4 a^{2} \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \lambda\left\{1-2 \epsilon(1+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m-\epsilon\left(\sin ^{2} l+\sin ^{2} l^{\prime}\right)\right\}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =4 a^{2} \sin ^{2} \frac{1}{2} \lambda[1-\epsilon\{1+(2+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\}] ; \\
& \therefore \sin \frac{1}{2} \lambda=\frac{c}{2 a}\left[1+\frac{1}{2} \epsilon\{1+(2+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\}\right] ;
\end{aligned}
$$

[^3]* 8

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore \frac{\lambda}{2} & =\sin ^{-1} \frac{c}{2 a}+\frac{1}{2} \epsilon\{1+(2+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\} \frac{c}{\sqrt{4 a^{2}-c^{2}}} \\
& =\sin ^{-1} \frac{c}{2 a}+\frac{1}{2} \epsilon\{1+(2+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now $s=a\left(1-\frac{1}{2} \epsilon\right) \lambda-\frac{3}{2} a \epsilon \sin \lambda \cos 2 m$, by Art. 96,

$$
=a(2-\epsilon) \sin ^{-1} \frac{c}{2 a}+a \epsilon\{1+(2+\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda
$$

$$
-\frac{3}{2} a \epsilon \sin \lambda \cos 2 m
$$

$$
=(a+b) \sin ^{-1} \frac{c}{2 a}+(a-b)\left\{1+\frac{1}{2}(1-\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\right\} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda
$$

Taking the variations, $c$ being constant,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\delta s=(\delta a+\delta b) \sin ^{-1} \frac{c}{2 a}-\frac{a+b}{a} \frac{c \delta a}{\sqrt{4 a^{2}-c^{2}}} \\
+(\delta a-\delta b)\left\{1+\frac{1}{2}(1-\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\right\} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda
\end{gathered}
$$

The terms being small we may approximate;

$$
\begin{gathered}
\therefore \delta s=(\delta a+\delta b) \frac{1}{2} \lambda-2 \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda . \delta a \\
+(\delta a-\delta b)\left\{1+\frac{1}{2}(1-\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m\right\} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda \\
=(\delta a+\delta b)\left(\frac{1}{2} \lambda-\tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda\right)+(\delta a-\delta b) \frac{1}{2} \tan \frac{1}{2} \lambda(1-\cos \lambda) \cos 2 m .
\end{gathered}
$$

115. Secondly. The distance between the arcs.

The equation to the local ellipse is

$$
\frac{(x-a)^{2}}{a^{2}}+\frac{(y-\beta)^{2}}{b^{2}}=1
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore x^{2}+y^{2} \text { or } r^{2} & =a^{2}+2 \alpha x+2 \beta y-2 \epsilon\left(a^{2}-x^{2}\right) \\
& =a^{2}+2 a \alpha \cos \theta+2 a \beta \sin \theta-2 a^{2} \epsilon \sin ^{2} \theta \\
\therefore r & =a+\alpha \cos \theta+\beta \sin \theta-a \epsilon \sin ^{2} \theta
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $R, C, C^{\prime}$ be the values of $r$ at the mid-latitude and at the extremities of the arc;

$$
\begin{aligned}
\therefore R & =a+\alpha \cos m+\beta \sin m-(a-b) \sin ^{2} m, \\
C & =a+\alpha \cos l+\beta \sin l-(a-b) \sin ^{2} l, \\
C^{\prime} & =a+\alpha \cos l^{\prime}+\beta \sin l^{\prime}-(a-b) \sin ^{2} l^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Multiply by $1, M$, and $N$; add, and make the coefficients of $\alpha$ and $\beta$ vanish;
$\therefore \cos m+M \cos l+N \cos l^{\prime}=0, \sin m+M \sin l+N \sin l^{\prime}=0$;

$$
\therefore M=-\frac{\sin (m-l)}{\sin \left(l^{\prime}-l\right)}=-\frac{1}{2} \sec \frac{1}{2} \lambda=N ;
$$

$R+M C+N C^{\prime}$

$$
=a(1+M+N)-(a-b)\left(\sin ^{2} m+M \sin ^{2} l+N \cdot \sin ^{2} l^{\prime}\right)
$$

$$
=a(1+2 M)-\frac{1}{2}(a-b)\{1-\cos 2 m+2 M(1-\cos \lambda \cos 2 m)\}
$$

$$
=\frac{1}{2}(a+b)(1+2 M)+\frac{1}{2}(a-b)(1+2 M \cos \lambda) \cos 2 m
$$

$$
=\frac{1}{2}(a+b)\left(1-\sec \frac{1}{2} \lambda\right)+\frac{1}{2}(a-b)\left(1-\sec \frac{1}{2} \lambda \cos \lambda\right) \cos 2 m .
$$

Taking the variations, the distance required, or $\delta R$,
$=\frac{1}{2}(\delta a+\delta b)\left(1-\sec \frac{1}{2} \lambda\right)$

$$
+\frac{1}{2}(\delta a-\delta b)\left(1-\sec \frac{1}{2} \lambda \cos \lambda\right) \cos 2 m .
$$

116. In order to apply these expressions for $\delta s$ and $\delta R$ to the arc in question, we must put

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lambda=11^{\prime} .27^{\prime} .11^{\prime \prime}, 2 m=47^{0} \cdot 34^{\prime} .25^{\prime \prime} ; \\
& \therefore \delta s=0.0003397 \delta a-0.0010097 \delta b, \\
& \delta R=0.0025536 \delta a-0.0075756 \delta b .
\end{aligned}
$$

Substituting the values of $\delta a$ and $\delta b$, Art. 113,

$$
\begin{array}{cccc}
\text { Arc I. } & \text { Arc II. } & \text { Arc III. } \\
\delta s=-0.0000936, & 0.0009543, & 0.0001977 \text { miles, } \\
\delta R=-0.0006492, & 0.0071414, & 0.0089798 & \ldots
\end{array}
$$

These quantities are so small as to be practically insensible: the largest value of $\delta_{8}$ being 1 foot in an arc of 800 miles, and the largest value of $\delta R$ being less than 12 yards.

The result is, that the differences which are found to exist, between the observed amplitudes of arcs and the same amplitudes calculated geodetically, can in no respect be accounted for by supposing the arcs to be curved differently from the mean ellipse; because, as the above calculation shows, the ellipses may differ considerably in form without producing a sensible effect upon the length of the arc. This conclusion differs from that come to in the first edition of this work. In that edition (Art. 104) the distance of one extremity of the arc from the centre of the ellipse was taken to be the same in the local and the mean ellipse; that is, those ellipses were supposed to be concentric, which they need not be, and are seen from the above investigation not to be.

Prop. The differences between the astronomical and geodetical amplitudes of an arc of meridian arise solely from local attraction, and are an accurate measure of the differences of local attraction at the extremities of the arc.
117. The truth of this Proposition appears from the last Article. But we will establish it further by ascertaining how great a departure from the mean ellipse may exist without its producing even $1^{\prime \prime}$ of difference only in the amplitudes, as measured by the heavens and by the Earth.

By Art. 116 , as $1^{\circ}=69 \cdot 5$ miles,

$$
0.0003397 \delta a-0.0010097 \delta b=1^{\prime \prime}=0.0193056 ;
$$

$\therefore \delta a=56 \cdot 8+2 \cdot 97 \delta b$ miles.
The values of $\delta a$ and $\delta b$ which satisfy this equation and make the sum of their squares least, are $\delta a=5, \delta b=-17$ miles. But this variation in $b$ is greater even than the whole compression of the pole, which is only 13 miles, to say nothing of the value of $\delta a$ in addition. It may be safely concluded, therefore, that no hypothesis regarding the curvature of the Indian Arc will account for the defect of $3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 791$ and the excess of $5^{\prime \prime} \cdot 236$ in the geodetic measure, which Colonel Everest found in the two arcs between Kalianpur and Damargida and between Kaliana and Kalianpur, when compared with the astronomical latitudes.

There is no other possible cause, but local attraction affecting the plumb-line and level. These errors, therefore, become the accurate measure of the differences of the resultant local attraction, arising from causes visible and hidden, at the extremities of the arc. The effect of the two visible causes, the mountain-mass and the ocean, taken together is very well represented (as already explained) by $3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 82$ and $13^{\prime \prime} \cdot 11$. To change these to $-3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 79$ and $5^{\prime \prime} \cdot 24$ (the values obtained by Colonel Everest from the comparison of the arc with the heavens) we must suppose some invisible cause, counteracting the effects of both the mountains and the ocean, and diminishing their combined effect in these two ares respectively by $3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 82+3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 79$ or $7^{\prime \prime} \cdot 61$ and $13^{\prime \prime} \cdot 11-5^{\prime \prime} \cdot 24$ or $7^{\prime \prime} \cdot 87$. These quantities are nearly equal, and point to some cause existing in the crust beneath near the middle of the arc, that is, in the neighbourhood of Kalianpur. That even a slight excess of density through a large space around Kaliana is capable of producing such an effect we have shown in Art. 65. An endless variety of other hypotheses may be conceived to produce this result, e.g. a deficiency of density beneath the mountains, accompanied by a corresponding deficiency south of Damargida towards Cape Comorin and the ocean. This double hypothesis is not, however, so simple as the single hypothesis above given. Whatever may be the facts of the
case, this is certain, that the difference of the local attractions in the meridian at Damargida and Kalianpur is $3^{\prime \prime} \cdot 79$ south and the difference at Kalianpur and Kaliana is $5^{\prime \prime} \cdot 24$ north.

Prop. To explain what effect local attraction will have upon the mapping of a country.
118. From what goes before it is clear that although the elliptic elements of the actual arc between two places may differ considerably from those of the mean ellipse, no sensible error will thence arise if we calculate the latitudes geodetically and with the elements of the mean ellipse.

If however the latitudes are laid down in a map from observations of the sun or stars they will be erroneous by the whole amount of deflection of the plumb-line by which the vertical and horizontal are determined. Thus in the case before us the deflections are as follows:-

|  | At Damargida, $6^{\prime \prime} \cdot 79$ | Kalianpur, $12^{\prime \prime} \cdot 05$ | Kaliana. <br> $27^{\prime \prime} \cdot 98$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| , ocean | $10 \cdot 44$ | $9 \cdot 00$ | $6 \cdot 18$ |
| " hidden cause | - $7 \cdot 61$ | $0 \cdot 00$ | 7-87 |
| Total deflections | 24-84 | $21 \cdot 05$ | $26 \cdot 29$ |

These angles converted into miles, at the rate of $1^{\circ}$ to 69.5 , or $51^{\prime \prime} \cdot 8$ to 1 mile, are $0.48,0.41,0.51$ miles; by which quantities would the stations be wrongly placed on the map. The relative error is largest in the upper division of the arc, and in that case is not more than 1-10th of a mile; but the positive error in each case is about half a mile.

If, then, the principal places are all marked down geodetically they will be correctly placed on the map, but if other places are filled in from observations of the sun or any other heavenly body they will be out of place by the whole of the error, viz. about half a mile.

Prop. Geodesy furnishes no evidence, in proof or disproof, of the upheaval or depression of the Earth's surface as suggested by geological phenomena.
119. It will be observed, that the three arcs, which have been examined in Arts. 114-116, were compared, not with the mean ellipse itself, but with an ellipse equal in dimensions to the mean ellipse and with axes parallel (because the latitudes are measured in all the ellipses from the same or parallel lines). For this ellipse was so drawn as to pass through the extremities of the arc; and we have no means of knowing that the mean ellipse passes through those two points. It may lie above them or below them. We have no means of ascertaining the position of the centre of the mean ellipse. The only way of doing this is to make a geodetic measurement of the whole of one meridian from pole to pole. Till this is done we have no evidence of any particular arc lying above or below the mean, i. e. of its having been elevated or depressed. The greatest geological changes of level, therefore, are perfectly consistent with all we know by geodesy of the surface of the Earth.
120. In consequence of the inequalities of the Earth's surface, levelling operations are all referred to the sea-Level; that is, to that surface which the sea would form if allowed to percolate by canals through the continents. The sea is thus taken as the basis of our measurements; and is assumed to have a spheroidal form. But it is possible that local disturbing forces, arising from attraction, may have the effect of crowding up the waters in the dircction in which the forces act, so as sensibly to alter the sea-level from the spheroidal form. This we shall proceed to examine.

Prop. To find the effect of a small horizontal disturbing force in changing the Level of the Sea.
121. Let $U$ be the disturbing force and $d u$ an element of the line $u$ along which it acts. Then $U d u$ must be added to $d V$ in the equation of fluid equilibrium of Art. 73.

$$
\therefore \int \frac{d p}{\rho}=V+\frac{w^{2}}{2} r^{2}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)+\int U d u=\text { const. at the surface. }
$$

Putting $w^{2}=m . E \div \mathrm{a}^{3}$ and substituting for $V$ (Art. 91); constant $=\frac{E}{r}+\left(\epsilon-\frac{m}{2}\right) \frac{E a^{2}}{r^{3}}\left(\frac{1}{3}-\mu^{2}\right)+\frac{m}{2} \frac{E}{\mathrm{a}}\left(1-\mu^{2}\right)+\int U d u$.

When the small force $U$ is neglected, $a \div r=1+\epsilon . \mu^{2}$. Hence, neglecting small quantities of the second order, dividing by $E$, multiplying by a, and transposing,

$$
\frac{\mathrm{a}}{r}=\text { constant }+\epsilon . \mu^{2}-\frac{\mathrm{a}}{E} \int U d u=1+\epsilon \cdot \mu^{2}-\frac{\mathrm{a}}{E} \int U d u .
$$

Now $\frac{1}{r} \frac{d r}{d \theta}$ is the tangent of the angle between $r$ and the normal, $=\tan \psi$ suppose : and the angle through which the normal is thrown back by the force $U$

$$
=\delta \psi=\delta \cdot \tan \psi=-\delta \cdot r \frac{d}{d \theta} \frac{1}{r}=\frac{\mathrm{a}}{E} U \frac{d u}{d \theta} .
$$

Hence the element $d s$ of the undisturbed meridian line on the surface of the sea is elevated, on the side towards which $U$ acts, by the space

$$
d s . d \psi=\frac{\mathrm{a}}{E} U^{d u} d s=\frac{\mathrm{a}^{2}}{E} U d u=\frac{U}{g} d u ;
$$

$\therefore$ whole elevation of the sea-level $=\frac{1}{g} \int U d u$, integrated between the limits.
122. Ex. 1. The Himmalayas attract places along the coast of Hindostan with a force varying nearly inversely as the distance from a line running E.S.E. and W.N.W. through a point in latitude $33^{\circ}$ and longitude $77^{\circ} 42^{\prime}$, and equal to $g \tan 7^{\prime \prime}$ at 1020 miles distance: (see Phil. Trans. 1855, p. 91, 94 ; also 1859, p. 793). Find the effect upon the sea-level between Cape Comorin and Karachi, which are about 1600 and 775 miles from this line, arising from this cause.

In this case $U=-g \tan 7^{\prime \prime}(1060 \div u) u$ is the distance from the line. We may take the arc for the chord. Therefore rise of sea-level from this cause

$$
\begin{aligned}
& =1020 \tan 7^{\prime \prime} \log _{6} \frac{1600}{775} \text { miles }=0.0346 \times \frac{0.3148}{0.414} \\
& =0.025 \text { mile }=132 \text { feet } .
\end{aligned}
$$

Ex. 2. As the distance from the line increases the force will vary more as the inverse square. Suppose that to the distance 1020 miles it varies as the inverse distance, and beyond that as the inverse square. For the first we must integrate as above: thus
$0.0346 \log _{6} \frac{1020}{775}=0.0346 \frac{0.1193}{0.434}=0.0095$ mile $=50$ feet.
For the more southern part $U=-g \tan 7^{\prime \prime}(1020 \div u)^{2}$, and the rise of the level
$=1020 \tan 7^{\prime \prime}\left(\frac{1020}{1020}-\frac{1020}{1600}\right)=0.0346 \times \frac{29}{80}=0.01254$ mile $=66$ feet.
The sum of these is 116 feet, and is somewhat less than the result before obtained. We shall not be above the mark, therefore, in using the latter.

Ex. 3. If $u$ be the distance, in linear degrees, of the parallel of any place on the west coast of Hindostan from that of Cape Comorin, then the force acting towards the north at any point of that coast, arising from the deficiency of matter in the Ocean, may be approximately represented by the following formula (see Phil. Trans. 1859) :

$$
\left(0 \cdot 000059556839-0.000002836162 u+0.000000004072 u^{2}\right) g .
$$

Hence at this place the sea-level is higher than at Cape Comorin, in consequence of this cause, by

$$
0.000059556839 u-0.000001418081 u^{2}+0.000000001357 u^{3}
$$

Karachi is about $17^{\circ}$ north of Cape Comorin. Hence, from this cause, the sea is higher at Karachi than at Cape Comorin by 0.00122 of a linear degree $=0.8489$ mile $=448$ feet.

Ex. 4. Suppose an attracting force resides in Kalianpur, sufficient to produce a deflection $7^{\prime \prime} \cdot 75$ at 400 miles' distance, and that the force varies inversely as the square of the distance; find its effect on the level between Cape Comorin and Karachi.

In this case the force is $g \tan 7^{\prime \prime} \cdot 75(400 \div u)^{2}, u$ being expressed in miles;
$\therefore$ rise in level $=160000 \tan 7^{\prime \prime} \cdot 75\left(\frac{1}{u_{1}}-\frac{1}{u_{0}}\right)=21$ feet,
$u_{0}$ and $u_{1}$ being 1125 and 643 miles, the distances of Kalianpur from Cape Comorin and Karachi.

Taking the sum of these three causes together, the increase in height of the sea-level at Karachi above that at Cape Comorin is $116+448+21=585$ feet. There may be also other causes which may increase or decrease this result. But it serves to illustrate to what extent local attraction may have an effect upon the standard level to which all heights are referred.

## FINIS.

ERRATA.
Page 12, 1. 2, for $\frac{1}{2}$ read $\frac{1}{3}$
", ${ }^{27}, 1.4$, insert the powers of $c$ as in Art. 29
", 51, 1. 2, ab imo, for 12 read 21 , for $\frac{h}{a}$ read $\frac{h}{a} \sin \frac{1}{2} \beta$

[^4]
# Cambrioge Cemmaty athatbematical §iries 

FOR COLLEGES AND SCHOOLS.

## I. ARITHMETIC AND ALGEBRA.

ARITHMETIC. For the use of Schools. By BARNARD SMITH, M.A. New Edition (1860). $34^{8} \mathrm{pp}$. Answers to all the Questions. Crown 8vo. 48. $6 d$.

KEY to the above. New Edition. Second Edition, containing Solutions to every Question in the latest Edition (1860). Crown 8vo. 8s. $6 d$.

ARITHMETIC and ALGEBRA in their PRINCIPLES and APPLICATIONS. With numerous Examples, systematically arranged. By Barnard smith, M.A. Serenth Edition (1860). 696 pp. Crown 8vo. 1os. $6 d$.

EXERCISES IN ARITHMETIC. By BARNARD SMITH, M.A. Part I. 48 pp. ( 1860 ), rs. Part III. 56 pp. ( 1860 ). is. Answers. 6 d. Two Parts bound in one, 28. Or with Answers. 2s. $6 d$.

ARITHMETIC IN THEORY AND PRACTICE For Advanced Pupils. By J. BROOK SMITH, M.A. Part First. 164 pp. ( 8860 ). Crown 8 8o. $38.6 d$.

A SHORT MANUAL OF arithmetic. By c. w. UNDERWOOD, M.A. 96 pp. (1860). Fcp. 8vo. 23. 6 d.

ALGEBRA. For the use of COLLEGES and SCHOOLS. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 516 pp. (1860). 78. $6 d$.

## II. TRIGONOMETRY.

INTRODUCTION to PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. For the use of Schools. By J. C. SNOWBALL, M.A. Second Edition. (1847). 8vo. $5^{\text {s. }}$

PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. For Schools and Colleges. By I. ITODHUNTER, M.A. Second Edition. 279 pp. (1860). Crown 8vo. 5 .

SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. For COLLEGES and SCHOOLS. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A. 112 pp. (1859). Crown 8vo. 4s. $6 d$.

PLANE TRIGONOMETRY. With a numerous Collection of Examples. By R. D. BEASLEY, M.A. 106 pp. (1858). Crown 8vo. 3s. $6 d$.

PLANE and SPHERICAL TRIGONOMETRY. With the Construction and use of Tables of Logarithms. By J. C. SNOWBALL, M.A. Niath Edition, 240 pp. (1857). Crown 8vo. 78. 6 d .

## III. MECHANICS AND HYDROSTATICS.

ELEMENTARY TREATISE on MECHANICS. With a Collection of Examples. By S. PARKINSON, B.D. Second Edition. (1861). Crown 8vo. 98. $6 d$.

ELEMENTARY COURSE of MECHANICS and HYDROSTATICS. By J. C. SNOWBALL, M.A. Fourth Edition. 1 io pp. (1851). Crown 8vo. 58.

ELEMENTARY HYDROSTATICS. With numerous Examples and Solutions, By J. B. PHEAR, M. A. Second Edition. ${ }^{156}$ pp. (1857). Crown 8vo. 5s. 6d.

ELEMENTARY STATICS. For use in the Government Schools and Colleges in India. By G. RAWLINSON, M.A. Edited by E. STURGES, M.A. 150 pp . (1860). Crown 8vo. 48. 6 d .

Macmilan and Co., Cambridge and London.

## LIST OF BOOKS

## PUBLISHED BY

## MACMILLAN AND CO.

Cambrioge,

AND 23, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON.

## ESCHYLI Eumenides.

The Greek Text with Engllsh Notes, and an Introduction, eontaining an Analysis of Muller's Dissertations. By BERNARD DRAKE, M.A., late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. 8vo, eloth, 7s.6d.

ADAMS.-The Twelve Foundations and other Poems. By H.C. ADAMs, M.A., Author of "Sivan the Sleeper," \&e. Royal 16 mo . eloth, 5 .
AGNES HOPETOUN'S SCHOOLS AND HOLIDAYS.
The Experiences of a Little Glrt. A Story for Girls. By Mrs. OLIPHANT, Author of "Margaret Maitland." Royal 16mo. 6s.
AIRY.-Mathematical Tracts on the Lunar and Planetary Theorles. The Figure of the Earth, Precession and Nutation, the Caleulus of Variations, and the Undulatory Theory of Optics. By G. B. AIRY, M.A., Astronomer Royal. Fourth Edition, revised andimproved. 8vo.cloth, 15 s .

ARISTOTLE on the Vital Principle. Translated, with Notes, By CHARLES COLLIER, M.D., F.R.8., Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians. Crown 8vo. eloth, 8 s .6 d .
BAXTER.-The Volunteer Movement: its Progress and Wants. With Tables of all the Volunteer Corps in Great Britaid, and of their Expenses, By R. DUDLEY BAXTER. 8vo, is.
BEASLEY.-An Elementary Treatise on Plane Trigonometry: with a numerous Collection of Examples. By R. D. BEASLEY, M.A., Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, Head-Master of Grantham Grammar School. Crown 8vo. cloth, 3s. 6d.
BIRKS.-The Difficulties of Belief in connexion with the Creation and the Fall. By THOMAS RAWSON BIRKS, M.A., Reetor of Kelghall, and Examinimo Cgaplain to the Lord Bibhof of Carliseg, Author of "The Life of the Rev. E. Bickersteth." Crown 8vo, eloth, 4s. 6d.

BLANCHE LISLe, and Other Poems.
Feap. 8vo. cloth, 4s. $6 d$.
10.4.61.
$2,000 \mathrm{cr}$.

BOOLE.-The Mathematical Analysis of Logic. by george boole, d.c.L. Professor of Mathematice in the Queen'e Universlty, Ireland. 8vo. sewed, so.
BOOLE.-A Treatise on Differential Equations. Crown 8vo. eloth, 148.
BRAVE WORDS for BRAVE SOLDIERS and SAILORS. Tenth Thounand. 16 mo . wewed, $2 d$. ; or 100 . per 100.
BRETT. - Suggestions relative to the Restoration of Suffragan Bishope and Rural Deans. By thomas brett (a.d. 1711). Edited by JAMES FENDALL, M.A., Procter in Convocation for the Clergy of Ely. Crown 8vo. cloth, 2s, 6d.
BRIMLEY.-Essays, by the late GEORGE BRIMLEY, M.A. Edited by W. G. CLARK, M.A., Tutor of Trinity College, and Public Orator in the University of Cambridge. With Portrait. Fecond esation. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 50.
BROOK SMITH.-Arithmetie in Theory and Practice. For Advanced Puplis. Part First. By J. brook smith, M.A., of St. John's Colloge, Cambridge. Crown svo. eloth, 8.. 6d.
BUTLER (Archer).-Sermons, Doctrinal and Practical. By the Rev. WILLIAM ARCHER BUTLER, M.A. Inte Professor of Moral Philosophy in the University of Dublin. Edited, with a Memoir of the Author's Life, by the Very Rev. Thomas Woodward, M.A. Dean of Down. With Portraif. Fifth Bation. 8vo. cloth, 12 f .
BUTLER (Archer)--A Second Series of Sermons. Rdited by J. A, Jwamis. D.D. Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Cambridge. Whird Edition. 8vo, cloth, 10a, 6d.
BUTLER (Archer).-History of Ancient Philosophy. A Series of Lectures. Edited by Wizziam Hepworth Thompaon, M.A. Regins Professor of Greek in the University of Cambridge. 2 vols. 8vo. eloth, 16. Bs.
BUTLLER (Archer).-Letters on Romanism, in Reply to Mr. Newmar's Ensay on Development. Edited by the Very Rev. T. Woodward, Dean of Down. Second Edition, revised by the Ven. Archdeacon HandvicE. 8vo. cloth, $10 \mathrm{f}, 6 \mathrm{~d}$.
CAMBRIDGE.-A Cambridge Scrap Book: containing in a Pictorlal Form a Report on the Manners, Customs, Humours, and Pastimes of the University of Cambridge. With nearly $\mathbf{s 0 0}$ Illustrations. Second Edition. Crows 4to. half-bound, 7s, 6d.

CAMBRIDGE.-Cambridge Theological Papers. Comprising those given at the Voluntary Theological and Crosse Scholarship Zwminations. Edifed, with References and Indices, by A. P. MOOR, M. A. of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Sub-warden of St. Auguctine's Collere, Canterbury. Ivo. eloth, 7f. 6d.

CAMBRIDGE SENATE-HOUSE PROBLEMS and RIDERS, with SOLUTIONS:-
1848-1851.-Problems. By N. M. FERRERS, M.A. and J. B. JACKSON, M.A. of Caius College. 15, 6d.
1848-1851.-Ridern. By F.J. JAMESON, M.A. of Caius College. 7s $6 d$.
1854-Problems and Riders. B5 W, WALTON, M.A. of Trinity College, and C. F. MACKENZIE, M.A. of Caius College. 10 s .6 d .
1857-Problems and Riders. By W. M. CAMPION, M.A. of Queen's College, and W.WALTON, M.A. of TrinityCollege. 8. 6 d .
$1860-$ Problems and Riders. By H. W. WATSON, M.A. Trinity College, and E. T. ROUTH, M.A. 8. Peter't College. 7s. 6d.
CAMBRIDGE ENGLISH PRIZE POEMS, which have obtained the Chaneellor's Gold Medal from the institutlon of the Prize to 1858. Crown 8vo. cloth, 7s, 6d.

CAMBRIDGE.-Cambridge and Dublin Mathematical Journal. The Complete Work, in Nine Vols. 8vo. cloth, 7t. 4 . OKLY A YET COPIES OF THZ COMPKETR WORK REMAIM ON KAKD.
CAMPBELL.-The Nature of the Atonement and its Relatlon to Remission of sins and Eternal Life. By JOHN MeLEOD CAMPBELL, formerly Minister of Row. 8vo. cloth, 106.6 d .
CICERO.-Old Age and Friendship.
Tranalated into English. Two Parts. 12mo. sewed, 2a, 6d, eseh.
COLENSO. - The Colony of Natal. A Journal of Ten Weeks' Tour of Visitation among the Colonists and Zulu Kafirs of Natal. By the Right Rev. JOHN WICLIAM COLENSO, D.D. Lord Biahop of Natal, whth a Map and Illustrationa. Feap. 8ro. cloth, Ss.
COLENSO.-Village Sermons.
Second Edition. Feap.8vo. cloth, 2t, 6d.
COLENSO.-Four Sermons on Ordination, and on Missions. 18 mo . sewed, 1 s .
COLENSO. - Companion to the Holy Communion, containing the Service, and Select Readings from the writings of Mr. MaURICE. Edited by tbe Lord Blshop of Natal. Fine Edifion, rubricated and boond ln moroeco, antique style, 8a.; or in cloth, 2s. 8d. Common Paper, 1 lmp cloth, 1 s .
COOPER.-The Nature of Reprobation, and the Preacher's Llability to lt. A Sermon. By J. E. COOPER, M.A., Rector of Porncet Sc. Mary, Norfolk, 8vo. 1 d .
COTTON.-Sermons and Addresses delivered in Marlborough College during Six Years by GEORGE EDWARD LyNCH COTTON, D.D., Lord Biahop of Calcutta, and Metropolitan of 1ndla. Crown 8vo. eloth, 10c. 6d.
COTTON.-Sermons: chiefly connected with Public Events of 1854. Feap, 8 vo . eloth, 3 r .
COTTON.-Charge delivered at his Primary Visitation, September 1859. 8vo. 20. 6d.

CROSSE.-An Analysis of Paley's Evidences.
By C in. CROSSE, M.A. of Caius College, Cambridge. 12 mo . boards, 3 s .6 d .
DAVIES.-St. Paul and Modern Thought:
Remarks on some of the Views advanced In Professor Jowett's Commentary on St. Paul. By Rev. J. I.L. DAViEs, M.A. Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Rector of Christ Church, Marylebone. 8 vo . sewed, 2 s .6 dd .
DAYS OF OLD: Stories from Old English History of the Druids, the Anglo-Saxons, and the Crusades. By the Author of "Ruth and her Friends." Imp. 16 mo . cloth, 5 s.
DEMOSTHENES DE CORONA.
The Greek Text with English Notes. By B. Drake, M.A. late Pellow of Klag's Collcge, Cambridge. Second Edition, to which is prefixed Aeschines against ctesiphon, with Eoglish Notes. Pcap. 8vo. eloth, 5 .
DEMOSTHENES.-Demosthenes on the Crown. Trauslated by J. P. NORRIS, M.A. Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge, and one of Her Majesty's Inspeetorn of Schools. Crown 8vo. eloth, 3 s.
DREW,-A Geometrical Treatise on Conic Sections, with Copious Examples from the Cambridge Senate House Papera. By W. H. DREW, M.A. of St. John's College, Cambridge, Secoud Master of Blackheath Proprietary School. Crowa 8vo. cloth, 4s. 6d.
FARRAR.-Lyrics of Life. By FREDERIC W, FAHRAR, Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Author of "Erlc," \&c. Yeap. 8vo. eloth, 4s. 6d.
FISHER.-The Goth and the Saracen: a Comparison between the Historieal Effect produced upon the Condition of Mankind by the Mahometan Conquests and those of the Northern Barbarians. By E. H. FISHER, B.A. Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8 vo. 1s. $6 d$.
FORD.-Steps to the Sanctuary; or, the Order for Morning Prayer, set forth and explained in Verse. By James ford, M.A., Prebendury of Exeter Cathedral. Crown 8 vo . cloth, 2 z .6 d .

FROST.-The First Three Sections of Newton's Principia. With Notes and Problems in illustration of the subjeet, By PElicival. FROST, M.A. late Fellow of 8t. Johu's College, Cambridge, and Mathematical Lecturer of Jesus College. Crown 8 vo. cloth, 10s.6d.
GILL.-The Anniversaries. Poems in Commemoration of Great Men and Great Events. By T. H. G1LL. Fcap. $8 v o$. cloth, $5 s$.
GODFRAY.-An Elementary Treatise on the Lunar Theory. With a brief Sketch of the History of the Problem up to the time of Newton. By HUGH GODFRAX, M.A. of St. John's College, Esquire Bedell ln the Unlversity of Cambridge, 8vo.eloth, 5s.6d.
GRANT.-Plane Astronomy.
Including Explanations of Celestlal Phenomena, and Descriptions of Astronomical Instruments. By A. R. GRANT, M.A., one of Her Majesty's inspeztors of Schools, late Fellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. 5vo. boards, 6s.

HAMILTON.-On Truth and Error: Thoughts, in Prose and Verse, on the Prineiples of Truth, and the Causes and Effects of Error. By John hamillton, Esq. (of St. Ernan's), M.A. St. John's Coilege, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. eioth, $5 *$.
HARE.-Charges delivered during the Years 1840 to 1854. With Notes on the Prineipal Events affeeting the Chureh during that period. hy Julius Charles hare. M.A. sometime Arehdeaeon of Lewes, and Chapiain in Ordinary to the Queen. With an Introdnction, explanatory of his position in the Church with reference to the parties whieh divide it. 3 vois. 8 vo. cloth, il. its, fid.
HARE.-Miscellaneous Pamphlets on some of the Leading Questions agitated in the Church during the Years 1845-51. 8vo. elotb, 12 s .
HARE.-The Victory of Faith. Second Edition. 8 vo . cloth, 5 s .
HARE. - The Mission of the Comforter. Second Edition. With Notes. 8 vo . cioth, 12 s .
HARE.-Vindication of Luther from his English Assailants. second Edition. 8vo. eloth, 7 s.
HARE.-Parish Sermons.
second Series. 8vo. eioth, 12s.
HARE.-Sermons Preacht on Particular Occasions. 8vo. eloth, 12 s.

*     * Tbe two following Books are ineiuded In the Three Voiumes of Charges, and may stili be had separately.
HARE.-The Contest with Rome.
With Noter, especially in answer to Dr. Newman's Leetures on Present Position of Catbolics. Second Edition. Svo. cioth, i0s, 6 d .
HARE.-Charges delivered in the Years 1843, 1845, 1846. Never before pubished. With an Introducticd, explanatory of his position in the Church with referenee to the parties which divide it.' $6 s$. $6 d$.
HARE.-Portions of the Psalms in Englitsh Verse. Seleeted for Public Worship. 18 mo . cioth, 28.6 d .
HARE.-Two Sermons preached in Herstmonceux Church, on Septuagenima Sunday, 1855, being the Sunday after the Funerai of the Venerable Archieaeon Hare. By the Rev. H. VENN ELLIOTT, Perpetual Curate of St. Mary's, Brighton, late Fellow of Trinity Coliege, Cambridge, and the Rev. J. N. SIMPKINSON, Reetor of Brington, Northampton, formeriy Curate of Herstmonceux. 8vo. 1e. 6 d .


## HARDWICK.-Christ and other Masters.

A Historical Inquiry into some of the ehief Paralielisms and Contrasts between Christianity and the Reifgious Systems of the Aneient Worid. With speciai reference to prevaling Difficulties and Objeetions. By the Ven. archieacon hardwick. Part i, Istroduction. Partit. The Relioions of Isdia. Part Ill. Tre Religions of Ceisa, Amenica and Oceantca. Part 1V. Religions of Feypt and Medo-Persta. Bro. eloth. 7s. 6d, each part.

HARDWICK.-A History of the Christian Church, during the Middle Ages and the Reformation. (A.D. 590-1800.) By Arehdeacon Hardwick. Two vols. crown 8 vo . eloth. 218 .
Vol. I. Hlatory from Gregory the Great to the Excommunicatlon of Lnther. Wlth Maps.
Vol. II. History of the Reformation of the Chureh.
Each volume may be had aeparately. Price 10 s .6 d .
** These Volumes form part of the 8eries of Theologicat Manuals.
HARDWICK.-Twenty Sermons for Town Congregations. Crown 8vo. cloth, 6e. Gd.
HAYNES. -Outlin's of Equity. By FREEMAN OLIVER HAYNES, Barrister-at-Law, late Fellow of Calus College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. cloth, $10 a$.
HEDDERWICK.-Lays of Middle Age, and other Poems. by james hedderwick. Fep. 8vo. 5 .
HEMMING.-An Elementary Treatise on the Differential and integral Cslenlus. By G. W. HEMMING, M.A. Fellow of St. John's College, Camhridge. Second Edition. 8vo. eloth, 98 .
HERVEY.-The Genealogies of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, ae contained In the Gospels of St. Matthew and St. Luke, reconclled with each other and with the Genealogy of the Honse of Davld, from Adam to the elose of the Canon of the OIA Testament, and ahown to be in harmony with the true Chronology of the Times. By Lord ARTHUR HERVEY, M.A. Rector of Iekworth. 8vo. eloth, 10s. $6 d$.
HERVEY.-The Inspiration of Holy Scripture.
Five Sermons preached before the University of Cambridge. 8 vo. cloth, $38,6 d$ -
HOWARD.-The Pentateuch; or, the Five Books of Moses. Translated into English from the Version of the LXX. With Notes on Itn Omlsslons and Insertions, and also on the Pasanges in which it differs from the Authorised Version. By the Hon. IIENRY HOWARD, D.D. Dean of Lichfield. Crown 8vo. eloth. Gexisis, 1 vol. 8e. 6d.; Exodes axd Leviticus, 1 vol. 10c. 6d.; Nemaere and Deutaronomy, 1 vol. 10c. 6d.
HUMPHRY.-The Human Skeleton (including the Joints). By GEORGE MURRAY HUMPERY, M,D. F.R.S., Surgeon to Addenbrooke's Hospital, Lecturer on Surgery and. Anatomy in the Cambridge University Medical School. With Two Hundred and Sixty Illustrations drawn from Nature. Diedlum 3vo. cloth, 1/. 8.
HUMPHRY.-On the Coagu'ation of the Blood in the Venous 8ystem during Life. 8vo. 2s, cd.
INGLEBY.-Outlines of Theoretical Logic.
Founded on the New Analytle of Sir Wibliam Hamilton. Deslgned for a Text-book in Schouls and Colleges. By C. MANSFIELD INGLEBX, M.A., of Trinity College, Cainbridge. In feap. 8vo. eloth, 3s. 6d.

JAMESON.-Analogy between the Miracles and Doctrines of Seripture. By F. J. JAMESON, M.A., Fellow of St. Catharlne's College, Cambridge. Feap. 8vo. eloth, 2 f .
JAMESON.-Brotherly Counsels to Students. Four Sermons preached in the Chapel of St. Catharine's College, Cambridge. By F. J. JAMESON, M.A. Fcap. 8vo. limp cloth, rededges, 1e. 6d.

JUVENAL.-Juvenal, for Schools. With English Notes. By J. E. B. MAYOH, M.A. Fellow and Aspistant Tutor of St. John's College, Cannbridge. Crown 8vo. eloth; 10z. 6d.
KINGSLEY.-Two Years Ago.
By CHARLES KINGSLEY, F.S.A. Rector of Eversley, and Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen. Second Edition. I vols, erown \&vo. oloth, 16, 11e. 6d.

KINGSLEY.-" Westward Ho!" or, the Voyages and Adventures of Slr Amyas Leigh, Knight of Burrough, in the County of Devon, in the Reign of Her Most Glorious Majesty Queen Elizabeth. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown $8 v o$. cloth, $6 a$.

KINGSLEY.-Glaucus; or, the Wonders of the Shore. New and Illustrated EAdition, eorrected and enlarged. Containing beautifully Coloured Illustratlons of the Objects mentioned in the Work. Elegantly hound in eloth, with gilt leaves. 7t. 6 d.
KINGSLEY.-The Heroes: or, Greek Fairy Tales for my Children. With Eight Illuatrations, Engraved by Whympen. New sedition, printed on toned paper, and elegantly bound in eloth, with glit leaves, Imp. 16 mo .5 s .
KINGSLEY.-Alexandria and Her Schools: being Four Lectures dellvered at the Philosophieal Inatltution, Edinburgh. With a Preface Crown 8 vo. eloth, 5 .

KINGSLEY.-Phaethon; or Loose Thoughts for Loose Thinfers. Third Edition. Crowa $8 v o$, boards, $2 f$.

KINGSLEY.-The Recollections of Geoffry Hamlyn. By HENRY KINGSLEY, Esq. 3 Vols. 1h. 11s. 6d.
LatHAM.-The Construction of Wrought-Iron Bridges, embracing the Practical Application of the Prinelples of Meehanles to Wrought-Iron Girder Work. By J. H. LATHAM, Esq. Civil Engineer. 8vo. eloth. With numerous detail Piates. 15 s .
LECTURES TO LADIES ON PRACTICAL SUBJECTS. Third Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. eloth, 7s. 6d, By Revereads F. D. MAURICE, CHARLES KINGSLEY, J. Li. DAVIES, ARCHDEACON ALIEEN, DEAN TRENCH, PROFESSOR BREWER, DR. GEORGE JOHNSON, DR. SIEVEKING, DR. CHAMBERS, F. J. STEPHEN, Esq., and TOM TAYLOR, Esq.

LITTLE ESTELLA, and other TALES FOR THE YOUNG. With Frontisplece. Royal 16 mo. extra cloth, gilt leaves, 5 .
LUDLOW.-British India; its Races, and its History, down to 1857. By JOHN MALCOLM LUDLOW, Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. fcap. 8vo. cloth, 9 s .
LUSHINGTON.-La Nation Boutiquière: and other Poems, chlefly Polltical. With a Preface. By the late HENRY LUSHINGTON, Chlef Secretary to the Government of Malta. Pointe of War. By FRANKLIN LUSHINGTON, Jndge in the Supreme Courts of the Ionlan Isles. In 1 vol, feap, 8 vo, cloth, 3 .
LUSHINGTON.-The Italian War 1848-9, and the Last Italian Poet. By the late HENRY LUSHINGTON, Chief Secretary to the Government of Malta. Wlth a Biographical Preface by G. S. Veyablea. Crown 8vo. cloth, 6d. 6d.

MACKENZIE.-The Christian Clergy of the first Ten Centuries, and their Infuence on European Clvilization. By HENRY MACKENZIE, B.A. Scholar of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. cloth, 6s. 6d.

MANSFIELD.-Paraguay, Brazil, and the Plate. With a Map, and numerous Woodeuts. By CHARLES MANBFIELD, M.A. of Clare College, Cambridge. With a Sketch of hls Life. By the Rev. CHARLES KINGSLEY. Crown 8vo. cloth, 12 s . 6 d .
$M^{\prime} C O Y$--Contributions to British Palæontology ; or, First De seriptlons of several hundred Fossil Radiata, Artleulata, Mollusea, and Pisces, from the Tertiary, Cretaceous, Oolitic, and Paleozole Strata of Great Britain. With numerous Woodcuts. By Frederiek MeCoy, f.G.s., Profensor of Natural History In the Unlversity of Melbourne. 8vo. eloth, 98.
MASSON.-Essays, Biographical and Critical ; chiefly on the English Poets. by david Masson, M.a. Professor of Engish Literature in University College, London. 8vo. cloth, 12 s .6 d .
MASSON.-British Novelists and their Styles; being a Crtical Sketch of the History of Britah Prose Fictlon. By DAvid masson, M.A. Crown 8vo. cloth, 7.6 d .

MASSON.-Life of John Milton, narrated in Connexion with the Politicas, Ecelesiastical, and Literary History of his Time. Vol. I. with Portraits. 18 s.
MAURICE.-Expository Works on the Holy Scriptures. by prederick denison maurice, M.A., Chaplain of Lincoin's Inn.
I.-The Patriarchs and Lawgivers of the Old Testament. second Edition. Crown 8vo. cioth, $6 s$.
This rolnme contains Discourses on the Pentateuch, Joshua, Jndges, and the beginning of the First Book of Samuel.

MAURICE.-Expository Works on the Holy Scriptures.
By FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE, M.A., Cbaplain of Lincoln's Inn.
II.-The Prophets and Kings of the Old Testament. second Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, 10s. $6 d$.
This volume contains Discourses on Samuel I. and II., Kings I. and II., Amos, Joel, Hossa, Isaiah, Micah, Nahum, Habakkuk, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel.
III.-The Gospel of St. John; a Series of Discourses. second Edition. Crown 8 vo. cloth, $10 \mathrm{~s}, 6 \mathrm{~d}$.
IV.-The Epistles of St. John; a Series of Lectures on Christian Ethics. Crown 8vo. cloth, 7o. 6d.

MAURICE.-Expository Works on the Prayer-Book. I. -The Ordinary Services. Second Edition. Feap. 8vo. eloth, 5s, 6d.
II.-The Church a Family. Twelve Sermons on the Oecasional Services. Feap. 8vo. cloth, 4s.6d.

MAURICE.-What is Revelation ? A Series of Sermons on the Epiphany; to which are added Letters to a Theoiogical Student on the Bampton Lectures of Mr. Maxsex. Crown 8vo. cioth, 10e, 6d.

MAURICE.-Sequel to the Inquiry, "What is Revelation?" Letters in Repiy to Mr. Mansel's Examination of "Strictures on the Bampton Lectures." Crown 8vo. cloth, 6 .
MAURICE.-Lectures on Ecclesiastical History. 8vo. cloth, 10a. 6d.
MAURICE.-Theological Essays.
Second Edition, with a new Preface and other additions. Crowngvo. cloth, 10s. 6 d .
MAURICE.-The Doctrine of Sacrifice deduced from the Scriptures. With a Dedicatory Letter to the Young Men's Christian Associatlon. Crown 8 vo. cloth, 7s. 6d.
MAURICE.-The Religions of the World, and their Relations to Christianity. Third Edition. Fcap. 8vo.oloth, 5 s.

MAURICE.-On the Lord's Prayer. Third Edition. Fcap. 8 vo . cloth, $28.6 d$.

MAURICE.-On the Sabbath Day: the Character of the Warrior; and on the Interpretatiof of History. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 2s. 6d.

MAURICE.-Learning and Working.-Six Lectures on the Foundation of Colleges for Working Men, delivered in Willis's Rooms, London, in June and July, 1854. Crown 8vo. cloth, 5s.

MAURICE.-The Indian Crisis. Five Sermons. Crown 8vo. eloth, 2s. 6d.

MAURICE.-Law's Remarks on the Fable of the Bees.
Edited, with an Introduction of Eighty Pages, by FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE, M.A. Chaplain of Lincoln's Inn. Fep. Bvo, cloth, 4s. 6 d .
MAURICE.-Miscellaneous Pamphlets:-
I.-Eternal Life and Eternal Death. Crown $8 v 0$. sewed, 1s. $6 d$.
II.-Death and Life. A Sermon, sn gaturiam c. b. m.

III. - Plan of a Female College for the Help of the Rich
IV.-Administrative Reform. Crown 8 vo. $3 d$.
V.-The Word "Eternal," and the Punishment of the Wieked. Fifth Thousand. 8vo. 1s.
VI.-The Name "Protestant:" and the English Bishopric at Jeruaslem. Second Edition. 8vo. Ss.
VII.-Thoughts on the Oxford Election of 1847. 8 rog 1.
VIII.-The Case of Queen's College, London.
IX.-The Worship of the Church a Witness for the Redemption of the World. 8vo. sewed, 1 s.

MAYOR.-Cambridge in the Seventeenth Century. 2 vols. feap. 8vo. eloth, 13 s .

Vol. I. Lives of Nieholas Ferrar.
Vol. II. Autobiography of Matthew Robinson.
By JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A. Fellow and Assistant Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge.
**The Autobiography of Matthew Robinson may be had separately, priee 5s.6d.
MAYOR.-Early Statutes of St. John's College, Cambridge. Now first edited with Notes. Royal Bvo. 18 s .
*** The First Part is now ready for delivery.
MAXWELL.-The Stability of the Motion of Saturn's Rings. By J. C. MAXW ELLL, M.A. Frofessor of Natural PhHlosophy in the University of Aberdeen. 4to, sewed, 6a."

MOORE.-A New Proof of the Methoid of Algebra commonly ealled "Greatest Common Measure." By B. T. MOORE, B.A., Fellow of Pembroke College, Caınbridge. Crown 8vo. ©d.

MORGAN.-A Collection of Mathematical Problems and Examples. Arranged In the Different Subjects progressively, with Answers to all the Questions. By H. A. MORGAN, M.A., Fellow of Jesua College. Crown 8vo. cloth, 6s. 6d.
MORSE.-Working for God, and other Practical Sermons. By FRANCIS MORSE, M.A. Incumbent of St. John's, I.adywood, Bitmingham. Becond Edition. Feap. 8 vo . cloth, 88.
NAPIER.-Lord Bacon and Sir Walter Raleigh.
Critical and Blographical Essays. By MACVEY NAPIER, late Editor of the Rdinbargh Revicw and of the Encyclopedia Britannica. Post 8vo. cloth, 7s. 6d.
NORWAY AND SWEDEN.-A Long Vacation Ramble in
OCCASIONAL PAPERS on UNIVERSITY and SCHOOL MATTERS; containing an Account of all recent University Subjecta and Changes. Three Parts are now ready, price 1s. each.
PARKINSON.-A Treatise on Elementary Mechanics.
For the Use of the Junior Classes at the University, and the Ilifher Classes in Schools. With a Collection of Examples. By S. PARKiNSON, B.D. Fellow and Assistant Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge. Crown 8ro. cloth, 9f. 6d
PARKINSON.-A Treatise on 0ptics. Ciown 8vo. eloth, 10 s . 6d.
PARMINTER.-Materials for a Grammar of the Modern English Language. Designed as a Text-book of Classical Grammar for the use of Training Colleges, and the Higher Classes of English Schools. By GEORGE HENRY PARMINTER, of Trinlty College, Cambridge; Rector of the United Parishes of SS. Jolin and George, Exeter. Feap. 8vo. cioth, 3s. 6d.

## PEROWNE.-"Al-Adjrumiieh." <br> An Elementary Arable Grammar. By J. J. S. PEROWNE, B.D. Lecturer in Divinity in King's Coliege, London, and Examining Chaplain to the . Lord Bishop of Norwich. 8 vo. cloth, 5 s.

## PHEAR.-Elementary Hydrostatics.

By J. B. Phear, M.A. Fellow of Clare College, Cambridge. Second Edition. Accompanied by numerous Examples, with the Solutions. Crown8vo. cloth, $\mathbf{3 a}$. 6d.

## PHILOLOGY.-The Journal of Sacred and Classical Philology. Vols, 1 to IV. 8 vo , cloth, 12 f .6 d . each.

PLAIN RULES ON REGISTRATION OF BIRTHS AND DEATIIS. Crown 8vo. sewed, 1d.; 9d. per dozen; 5s. per 100.
PLATO.-The Republic of Plato.
Translated into English, with Notes. By Two Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge, (J. L]. Davies M.A., and D. J. Vaughan, M.A.) Second Edition. 8vo. cioth, 10s. 6d.

## PRAYERS FOR WORKING MEN OF ALL RANKS:

Earnestly designed for Familiy Devotion and Private Meditation and Praver. Feap. 8vo. eloth, red leaves, 2 s .6 d . Common Edition, 1s. 9 d .

## PRINCIPLES of ETHICS according to the NEW TESTA.

 MENT. Crown 8 vo. sewed, $2 s$.PROCTER.-A History of the Book of Common Prayer: with a Rationale of its Offices. By Prancis Procter, m, A., Vlear of Witton. Norfolk, and late Fellow of St. Catherine's College. Fourth Edition, revised and enlarged. Crown $8 v o$. cloth, 10 z .6 d . ** This forms part of the Series of Theoiogical Manuals.
PUCKLE.-An Elementary Treatise on Conic Sections and Algebrale Geometry. With a numerous coliection of Easy Exampies progressively arranged, especially designed for the use of Schoois and Beginnern. By G. HALB PUCKLE, M.A., Prineipal of Windermere College. Second Edition, eniarged and improved. Crown $8 v o$. cloth, 7s. 6 d.
RAMSAY.-The Catechiser's Manual; or, the Charch Catechism Ilfustrated and expiained, for the use of Clergymen, Schoolmasters, and Teachers. By ARThUR RAMSAy, M.A. of Trinity Coilege, Cambrldge. 18 mo , eioth, $3 s .8 d$.
REICHEL.-The Lord's Prayer and other Sermons. By C. P. REICHEL, B.D., Professor of Latin in the Queen's University; Chaplain to hls Excellency the Lord-Llentenant of Treland; and late Donneilian Lecturer in the University of Dublin. Crown 8vo. eloth, 7s. 6d.
ROBINSON.-Missions urged upon the State, on Grounds both of Duty and Polley. By C. K, rOBINSON, M.A. Feilow and Assistant Tntor of St. Catherine's College. Feap. 8 vo . cioth, 3 s .
ROWSELL.-THE ENGLISH UNIVERSITIES AND THE ENGLISH POOR. Scrmons Preached before the University of Cambridge. By T. J. ROWSELL, M. A. Incambent of St Peter's, Stepney. Feap. 8vo. cioth limp, red leaves, 2 s .
RUTH AND HER FRIENDS. A Story for Girls. With a Frontlspiece. Third Edition. Royal 16 mo.extra eloth, gilt leaves, 5 .
SALLUST.-Sallust for Schools.
With English Notes, Second Edition. By CHARLes MERIVALE, h. D.; iate Fellow and Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge, \&c., Author of the "History of Rome," \&e. Fcap, 8vo. cloth, 4s. 6d.
"Thy Jugurtha" and"The Catilina" may ae man beparately, price $2 s, 6 d$. YACH IR cLOTR.
SANDARS.-BY THE SEA, AND OTHER POEMS, By EDMUND SANDARS, of Trinlty Hall, Cambridge. Fcap. 8vo. eloth, 48.6 d .
SCOURING OF THE WHITE HORSE; or, The Long Vacation Ramble of a London Cierk. By the Author of "Tom Brown's Sebool Days," Iilnstrated by Dovie. Eighth Thousand. Imp. 16 mo . eloth, elegant, 8s. 6d.

SELWYN.-The Work of Christ in the World.
Sermons preached hefore the Universlty of Cambridge. By the Right Rev. GEORGE AUGUSTUS SELWYN, D.D. Bishop of New Zealand, formerly Fellow of St. John's College. Third Edition. Crown \$vo. 2s.
SELWYN.-A Verbal Analysis of the Holy Bible.
Intended to facilitate the translation of the Holy Scriptures Into Foreign Languages. Compiled for the use of the Melanesian Mission. Smalifolio, eloth, 14s.
SIMPSON.-An Epitome of the History of the Christian Church during the first Three Centuries and during the Reformatlon. With Examination Papers. By WILLIAM SIMPSON, M.A. Third Edition. Fep. 8vo. cloth, 3 s.
SMITH.-City Poems.
By ALEXANDER SMITH, Author of "A Life Drama," and other Poems. Feap. 8vo, eloth. 3 .
SMITH.-Arithmetic and Algebra, in their Principles and Application: with numerous systematically arranged Examples, taken from the Camhridge Examinatlon Papers. By Barnard Smith, M.A., Feilow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. eloth, 10 s . 6 d .
SMITH.-Arithmetic for the use of Schools. New Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, 48, 6 d.
SMITH.-A Key to the Arithmetic for Schools. Crown $8 v o$. eloth, 8s. 6 d .
SNOWBALL.-The Elements of Plane and Spherical Trigonometry. By J. C. 8NOWBALL, M.A. Fellow of St. John's Coliege, Cambridge. Ninth Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, 7s. 6d.
SNOWBALL.-Introduction to the Elements of Plare Trigonometry for the use of Schools. Second Edition, 8vo. sewed, 3 s.
SNOWBALL. - The Cambridge Course of Elementary Mechanies and Hydrostaties. Adapted for the use of Colleges and Schools. With numerous Exampies and Prohlems. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. eloth, 5s.
SWAINSON.-A Handbook to Butler's Analogy. By C. A. SWAINSON, M.A. Princlpal of the Theologieal Coiiege, and Prebendary of Chlchester. Crown 8yo. sewed, 2 s .
SWAINSON.-The Creeds of the Church in their Relations to Holy Seripture and the Conscience of the Christian. 8vo. cloth, 9 s.
SWAINSON.-THE AUTHORITY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT; The Convictlon of Righteousness, and other Lectures, delivered before the University of Camhridge. 8vo. cioth, 12 s .
TAIT and STEELE.-A Treatise on Dynamics, with numerous Examples. By P. G. TAIT, Fellow of St. Peter's College, Cambridge, and Professor of Mathematies in Queen's College, Belfast, and W. J.STEFLE, late Fellow of St. Peter's College. Crown 8 vo . eloth, 10a. 6 d.
TAYLOR.-The Restoration of Belief.
By isaac taylor, Esq., Author of "The Natural History of Enthustasm." Crown 8vo. eloth, 8s. 6 d .

THEOLOGICAL Manuals.
CHURCH HISTORY: DURING THE MIDDLE AGES AND THE REPORMATION (A.D. $590-1600$ ). By ARCHDEACON HARDWICK. With Pour Maps, 2 vols. Crown 8 vo. cloth, price 10 s. ©d, each.
THY COMMON PRAYER: ITS HISTORY AND RATIONALE. BY francls phocter. Fourth Edition. Crown byo. eloth, 10s, 6d. HISTORY OF THE CANON OF THE NEW TESTAMENT. By B. P. WESTCOTT. Crown 8 vo . cloth, 12e. 6d.

- ** Othors are in progress, and will bo announeed in due tlme.

THRING.-A Construing Book.
Compiled by the Rev. EDWARD THRING, M.a. Head Master of Upphngham Grammar School, late Fellow of King'a College, Cambridgo. Fcap. 6vo. cloth, 2e. 6d.
THRING.-The Elements of Grammar taught in English. Third Edition. ${ }^{18 m o \text { mo bound in eloth, } 26 . ~}$
THRING.-The Child's Grammar. Being the substanco of the above, wlth Examplos for Practice. Adapted for Junior Classes. A New Edition. 18 mo . limpoloth, 1 s .
THRING.-Sermons delivered at Uppingham School. Crown 6vo. cloth, 5s.
THRING.- School Songs.
A Collection of Songs for Sehools. With tho Music arranged for four Volces. Edited by EDWARD THRING, M.A., Head Master of Uppingham sohool and H. RICCIUs. Small folio, 7s.6d.
THRUPP.-Antient Jerusalem: a New Investigation into the History, Topography, and Plan of the Clty, Environs, and Temple, Designed principally to Illustrate the records and prophecies of Scripture. With Map and Plans. By JOSEPH FRANCIS THRUPP, M.A. Vicar of Barrington, Cambridge, lato Follow of Trinity Colloge. 8vo. eloth, 15 s.
THUCYDIDES, BOOK VI. With English Notes, and a Map. By PERCIVAL FROST, Jun. M.A. late Fellow of Bt. John's College, Cambridgo. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
TODHUNTER.-A Treatise on the Differential Calculus. With numerous Examples. By 1. TODHUNTER, M.A., Follow and Asslatant Tutor of St. John's College, Cambridge. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. eloth, 10s. 6d.
TODHUNTER.-A Treatise on the Integral Calculus. With numerous Examples. Crown 8vo. cloth, 100. 6 d .
TODHUNTER. - A Treatise on Analytical Statics, with numerous Examples. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. cloth, 10s, 64 .
TODHUNTER,-A Treatise on Conic Sections, with numerous Examples. Becond Edition. Crown evo. cloth, 10 . $6 d$.
TODHUNTER.-Algebra for the use of Colleges and Schools. Crown 8 vo. cloth, 7s. 6d. Second Edition.
TODHUNTER. - Plane Trigonometry for Colleges and Schools. Crown 8vo. eloth, 5 s.
TODHUNTER.-A Treatige on Spherical Trigonometry for the Uec of Colleges and Schools. Crown svo. cloth, ts. 6 d .

TODHUNTER.-Examples of Analytical Geometry of Three Dimensions. Crown 8vo. cloth, 40.
TOM BROWN'S SCHOOL DAYS. By AN OLD BOY. Seventh Edition. Fcap. 8vo. eloth, 5s.
TRENCH.-Synonyms of the New Testament. By The Vory Rov. RICHARD CHENRVIX TRENCH, D.D. Dean of Westminster. Fourth Edition. Pcap. 8vo. eloth, $8 s$.
TRENCH.-Hulsean Lectures for 1845-46.
Contente. 1. Tho Fitness of Holy seripture for unfolding the spiritual Llfe of Man. 2.-Christ the Desire of all Nations; or tho Unconscious Propheoies of Heathondom. Fourth Edition. Foolseap 8vo. oloth, St.
TRENCH.-Sermons Preached before the University of Cambridge. Feap. 8vo, cloth, 2e, 6d.
VAUGHAN.-Notes for Lectures on Confirmation. With suitable Prayera. Hy C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D., Head Master of Harrow Behool. Third Edition. Limpeloth, red edges, 1s. 6 d .
VAUGHAN.-St. Paul's Epistle to the Romans. The Greek Text, with English Notes. By C. J. VAUGHAN, D.D. 8vo. eloth, 7s. 6 d .
VAUGHAN.-MEMORIALS OF HARROW SUNDAYS.
A Selection of Sermona preached in Harrow School Chapel. By C. J VaUGHAN, D.D. With a View of tho Interior of the Chapel. Crown 8vo. eloth, red leaves, $10 \mathrm{~s}, 6 \mathrm{~d}$.
VAUGHAN.-Sermons preached in St. John's Church, Leicester, during the years 1855 and 1856. Hy DAV1D J. VAUGHAN, M.A. Pellow of Trinlty College, Cambridge, and Incumbent of $\mathrm{S}_{\mathrm{j}} \mathrm{t}$. Mark's, Whltechapel. Crown 8vo. cloth, 3v, 6d.
VAUGHAN.-Three Sermons on The Atonement. With a Prefice. By D. J. Vaughan, M.A. Limp cloth, red e.lges, is. 6 d .
WAGNER.-Memoir of the Rev. George Wagner, late of St. Stophen's, Brighton. By J. N. SIMPKINSON, M.A. Rector of Brington, Northampton. Becond Edition. Crown \&vo. eloth, on.
WATSON AND ROUTH.-CAMBRIDGE SENATE HOUSE PROBLEMS AND RIDERS. For the Year 1860. With Solutions by H. W. WATSON, M.A. and E. J. ROUTH, M. A. Crown 8vo. cloth, 7t. 6d.

WESTCOTT.-History of the Canon of the New Testament during the First Four centuries. By Brooke foss westcott, m.A., Assistant Master of Harrow School; late Pellow of Trinity College, Cambridge. Crown 8 vo. cloth, 12 s .6 d .
** This forms part of the Series of Theological Mannala.
WESTCOTT. - Characteristics of the Gospel Miracles. Sermons preached before the Univeralty of Cambridgo. With Notes. By B. F. Westcott, M.A., Author of "History of the New Testament Canon." Crown 8vo. cloth, 4s. 6d.
WHEWELL.-THE PLATONIC DIALOGUES FOR ENGLISH READERS. By W. WHEWELL, D D. Vol. L. Fcap. 878. eloth, 7s. $6 d$.

WHITMORE,-Gilbert Marlowe and Other Poems.
With a Preface by the Author of "Tom Brown's Schooldays." Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 3s. 6d.
WILSON.-The Five Gateways of Knowledge.
By George Wilson, M.D., F.R.S.E., Regius Professor of Technology In the University of Edinbargh. Second Edition. Fcap.8vo. cloth, 2s.6d. or in Paper Covers, is.
WILSON.-The Progress of the Telegraph. Feap. 8vo. 1 s .
WILSON.-A Treatise on Dynamics.
By W. P. WlLSON, M.A., Fellow of St. John's, Cambridge, and Professor of Mathematics in the Unlversity of Melbourne. 8vo. bds. 9s. 6 d .
WOLFE.-ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY ORIGINAL P8ALM AND HYMN TUNES. For Four Volces. By ARTHUR WOLFE, M.A., Fellow and Tutor of Clare College, Cambridge. Oblong royal 8 vo , extra cloth, gilt leaves, 10 s . 6 d .
WORSHIP OF GOD AND FELLOWSHIP AMONG MEN. A Series of Sermons on Public Worship. Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 3s. 6d.
By F. D. Mavaice, M.A. T. J. Rowsell, M.A. J. Lz. Davieg, M.A. and D. J. Vavghan, M.A.
WRIGHT.-The Iliad of Homer.
Translated into English Verse by J. C. WRIGHT, M.A. Translator of Dante. Crown 8 vo. Books 1.-VI. 5 s.
WRIGHT.-Hellenica; or, a History of Greece in Greek, as related by Diodorus and Thneydidea, being a First Greek Reading Book, with Explanatory Notes, Critleal and Historical. By J. WRIGHT, M.A., of Trinity College, Cambridge, and Head-Master of Sutton Coldfield Grammar School. Second Edition, with a Vocabulary. 12mo. cloth, 3 s . 6 d .
WRIGHT.-David, King of Israel.
Readings for the Young. With six Illustratlons after SCHNORR. Rojal 16 mo . extra cloth, gitt leaves, 5 s .
WRIGHT.-A Help to Latin Grammar;
or, the Form and Use of Words in Latin. With Progresslve Exerclses. Crown 8vo. cloth, 48.6d.
WRIGHT.-The Seven Kings of Rome:
An easy Narrative, abridged from the First Book of Livy by the omlssion of difficult passages, being a First Latin Reading Book, with Grammatical Notes. Fcap. 8 vo. cloth, $3 s$.
WRIGHT.-A Vocabulary and Exercises on the "Seven Kings of Rome." Fcap. 8vo. cloth, 2s.6d.
** The Vocabulary and Exerclses may also be had bound up with "The Seven Kings of Rome." Price 5f, cloth.

ONE SHILLING, MONTHLY.
MACMILLAN'S MACAZINE. EDITED BY DAVID MASSON.
Volumes I., II., and III., are now ready, handsomely bound in clotb, price 7s. 6d. each.
A, CLAX, FAIMTEA, BAEAD STREETHILL.

$$
005697079
$$

.
-

## 

$\%$
whis

 1 38 (xinead



## $8-2=-20$




 7
3
2


[^0]:    * See Article on Figure of the Earth, in the Encyclopedia Metropolitana, p. 192.

[^1]:    * For the direct integration of this equation, see two Papers in the Philosophical Transactions for 1841 and 1857 , by Mr Hargreave and Professor Donkin respectively.

[^2]:    * See also his latest remarks on the subject in the Notes to his translation of the Cosmos, Vol. IV. Part I.

[^3]:    P. A.

[^4]:    CAMBRIDQE: ,PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A. AT THB UNIVBEBITY PRESS.

